

# **YESHUA ADVENT 2.0**

**By**

**Gene Benjamin II**

**Yeshua Advent 2.0. This work is released under a Creative Commons Attribution-ShareAlike 4.0 International License**

**The license can be viewed at: <http://creativecommons.org/licenses/by-sa/4.0>**

**You are free and legally freed to:**

- **Share — copy and redistribute the material in any medium or format**
- **Adapt — remix, transform, and build upon the material for any purpose, even commercially**

**Under the following conditions:**

- **Attribution — You must attribute the work as follows: “Original work available from Gene Benjamin II at: anapto2 at gmail dot com.” Attribution statements in derivative works should not in any way suggest that we endorse you or your use of this work. If you do make a derivative work from this ebook, please include the following attribution in your derivative work: “Original work available from Gene Benjamin II at: anapto2 at gmail dot com. The original work is titled: Yeshua Advent 2.0. The original work has been modified. The original work is released under a Creative Commons Attribution-ShareAlike 4.0 International License.”**
- **ShareAlike — If you remix, transform, or build upon the material, you must distribute your contributions under the same license as the original.**

# **TABLE OF CONTENTS**

**Chapter One - Two Advents of Messiah, Not Three**

**Chapter Two - The Rupture of Messianic Eschatology**

**Chapter Three - The Mystery is Revealed**

**Chapter Four - Yeshua Returns for One New Man**

**Chapter Five - Where's the Messianic Congregation in Revelation?**

**Chapter Six - Isaiah Weighs In**

**Chapter Seven - The Doctrine of Imminency**

**Chapter Eight - Two Dudes in White Weigh In**

**Chapter Nine - End Time Roles of the Yah-head**

**Chapter Ten - The Heavens Pregnant With Revelation**

**Chapter Eleven - One Hidden Quote From Yeshua**

**Chapter Twelve - The Sign of the Rapture**

**Chapter Thirteen - First Stop: Where I Am**

**Chapter Fourteen - CatholIslam**

**Chapter Fifteen - Job, The Post-Trib Rapturist**

**Chapter Sixteen - Pre-Trib Rapture Safari - Part 1 of 3**

**Chapter Seventeen - Pre-Trib Rapture Safari - Part 2 of 3**

**Chapter Eighteen - Pre-Trib Rapture Safari - Part 3 of 3**

**Chapter Nineteen - Hijacking the YESHUA ADVENT 2.0**

**Chapter Twenty - Paul's Thessalonian Rapture**

**Chapter Twenty One - YESHUA ADVENT 2.0 Kills All Lost Humans?**

**Chapter Twenty Two - Paul's Philippian Rapture**

**Chapter Twenty Three - That Blessed Hope**

**Chapter Twenty Four - The First Resurrection**

**Chapter Twenty Five - The Elect**

**Chapter Twenty Six - Our Escape Clause?**

**Chapter Twenty Seven - A Resurrection Fit for a Queen**

**Chapter Twenty Eight - The Time of the End**

**Chapter Twenty Nine - Until the Day of Warfire**

**Chapter Thirty - The Exodus Audit**

**Chapter Thirty One - The Fourth Watch Great Windy Storm**

**Chapter Thirty Two - The Second Parousia or Coming of Messiah**

**Chapter Thirty Three - The Advent of His Advent 2.0**

**Chapter Thirty Four - Yeshua Made Manifest to the World**

**Chapter Thirty Five - Yeshua Comes Back**

**Chapter Thirty Six - To Have Come – To Have Arrived**

**Chapter Thirty Seven - To Make Manifest, To Make Visible**

**Chapter Thirty Eight - After These Things I Will Return**

**Chapter Thirty Nine – Yeshua Executes an Arrest Warrant**

**Chapter Forty – As It Was In The Days Of Noah . . and Lot**

**Chapter Forty One – Post Tribulation Rapture Only**

# Introduction

All Scriptures taken from the Son Of Man Bible, SOMB.bblx e-Sword Bible program module. Original work at [www.door43.org](http://www.door43.org). Son Of Man Bible e-Sword module (SOMB.bblx and SOMB.bbli), The Word module (SOMB.ont), and MySword modules (SOMB.bblx and SOMB.bbli), were created and edited by Gene Benjamin II. These Bible modules are available for download on PC, Apple, Android, and other Linux devices from [www.biblesupport.com](http://www.biblesupport.com) and [www.wordmodules.com](http://www.wordmodules.com). On [biblesupport.com](http://biblesupport.com) do a search for “Unlocked Literal Bible 9” then scroll down, and on [wordmodules.com](http://wordmodules.com) do a search for “Unlocked Literal Bible 9” then scroll down. A Bible chronology spreadsheet that ties directly to the SOMB is available for your personal use.

## Rapturous Words

The rapture of believers is not just a theory, it's been taught in Messianic congregations since the earliest days of the Apostles. The Scriptures promise us that we will be delivered from the wrath to come at the end of time. Lost folks have an appointment with the wrath of Yehowah, not us.

Romans 5:9, “Much more, then, now that we are justified by his blood, we will be saved by it from the wrath of Yehowah.”

1 Thessalonians 1:10, “They report that you are waiting for his Son from heaven, whom he raised from the dead ones. This is Yeshua, who frees us from the wrath to come.”

1 Thessalonians 5:9-10, “For Yehowah did not destine us for wrath, but to obtain salvation through our Lord Yeshua Messiah. <sup>10</sup>It is he who died for us so that, whether we are alive or dead, we may live together with him.”

How did the Apostle Paul put it in 1 Thessalonians 4:13-18? “We do not want you to misunderstand, brothers, about those who are dead, so that you do not grieve like the rest who do not have certainty about the future.

<sup>14</sup>For if we believe that Yeshua died and rose again, even so Yehowah will

bring with Yeshua those who have died in him. <sup>15</sup>For this we say to you by the word of Yehowah, that we who are alive, who are left at the coming of Yeshua, will surely not precede those who have died. <sup>16</sup>For Yeshua himself will descend from heaven. He will come with a shout, with the voice of the archangel, and with the trumpet of Yehowah, and the dead in Messiah will rise first. <sup>17</sup>Then we who are alive, who are left, will together with them be caught up in the clouds to meet Yeshua in the air. In this way we will always be with the Lord. <sup>18</sup>Therefore, comfort one another with these words.”

And again in 1 Corinthians 15:50-58, “Now this I say, brothers, that flesh and blood cannot inherit the kingdom of Yehowah. Neither does what is perishable inherit what is imperishable. <sup>51</sup>Look! I tell you a secret truth: We will not all die, but we will all be changed. <sup>52</sup>We will be changed in a moment, in the twinkling of an eye, at the last trumpet. For the trumpet will sound, and the dead will be raised imperishable, and we will be changed. <sup>53</sup>For this perishable body must put on what is imperishable, and this mortal body must put on immortality. <sup>54</sup>But when this perishable body has put on what is imperishable, and when this mortal body has put on immortality, then will come about the saying that is written, “Death is swallowed up in victory.” <sup>55</sup>“Death, where is your victory? Death, where is your sting?” <sup>56</sup>The sting of death is sin, and the power of sin is the Torah. <sup>57</sup>But thanks to Yehowah, who gives us the victory through our Lord Yeshua Messiah! <sup>58</sup>Therefore, my dear brothers, be steadfast and immovable. Always abound in the work of the Lord, because you know that your work in the Lord is not in vain.”

So we know, based on the Word of Yehowah, that we will be raptured out of this world before the Judgment of Yehowah falls on the living wicked humans. Yeshua said that the end of time will be like it was in the days of Noah, Matthew 24:37-39, “As the days of Noah were, so will be the coming of the Son of Man. <sup>38</sup>For as in those days before The Flood they were eating and drinking, marrying and giving in marriage until the day that Noah entered the ark, <sup>39</sup>and they knew nothing until The Flood came and took them all away, so will be the coming of the Son of Man.” But what about Yehowah’s people in Noah’s day, it was Noah and his family only who were saved from the flood. Notice Yehowah saved Noah before the flood waters came on the earth. Read the story in Genesis 6-9. Also, look at the life of

**Lot. Yehowah saved him and his family, minus his sons-in-law, before destroying Sodom. Read the story in Genesis 18-19. When Yehowah sends angels to tell you to get out of town, GET OUT OF TOWN!**

**So the Scriptures describe two instances of Divine Judgment on the earth, supernatural, direct from the hand of Yehowah. Since Yehowah saved His people before these two Divine Judgments, will He not also save us before He destroys the ethno-linguistic nations of this present evil age? Yes, He will. Why? Because it is His character to do so, Yehowah never changes, so He will continue to act in accordance with His righteous, set-apart, perfect character. We will be removed to safety, protected from Yehowah's wrath by being raptured, or caught up to meet Yeshua in the air. So repent daily and continue to put your trust in Yehowah and His righteous right arm of salvation. He's great enough, He's strong enough, He's righteous enough, He's tough enough to save even you. Believe His word, trust in what Yeshua has already done for you on His execution stake. Take it to the bank, you can trust Yehowah and His Son, Yeshua, He guarantees it, 2 Corinthians 5:1-5, "We know that if the earthly dwelling that we live in is destroyed, we have a building from Yehowah. It is a house not made by human hands, but an eternal house, in heaven. <sup>2</sup>For in this tent we groan, longing to be clothed with our heavenly dwelling. <sup>3</sup>We long for this, because by putting it on, we will not be found to be naked. <sup>4</sup>For indeed while we are in this tent, we groan, being burdened. We do not want to be unclothed. Instead, we want to be clothed, so that what is mortal may be swallowed up by life. <sup>5</sup>The one who prepared us for this very thing is Yehowah, who gave us the Ruach as a pledge of what is to come." You've got it made, my friends, Yehowah's love, Yeshua's blood, the Ruach's guarantee. What more could you hope for? Now tell your neighbors the good news.**

# Chapter 1

## Two Advents of Messiah, Not Three

Let's begin with a little taste from Hebrews 9, where we see Yom Kippur in the New Covenant!! **STUDY THE WHOLE OF CHAPTER 9!** Hebrews 9:7, "But only the high priest entered the second room once each year (on Tishri 10, Yom Kippur), and not without blood that he offered for himself and for the people's unintentional sins." Verses 24-28, "For Messiah did not enter into the most set-apart place made with hands, which is only a copy of the true one. Instead he entered into heaven itself, to appear now in Yehowah's presence for us. <sup>25</sup>He did not go there in order to offer himself many times, as does the high priest, who enters the most set-apart place year by year (on Tishri 10, Yom Kippur) with the blood of another. <sup>26</sup>If that had been the case, then it would have been necessary for him to suffer many times since the world's foundation. But now it is just one time at the end of the ages that he has been revealed (YESHUA ADVENT 1.0) to put away sin by the sacrifice of himself. <sup>27</sup>Every person is destined to die once, and after that comes judgment. <sup>28</sup>In the same way, Messiah also, who was offered once to take away the sins of many, will appear a second time (YESHUA ADVENT 2.0), not to deal with sin, but for the salvation of those who are waiting patiently for him." Notice, by **NECESSITY OF SCRIPTURE**, there are only two advents of Messiah. The first coming of Messiah was to deal with sin, which Yeshua did on the Execution Stake. Yeshua's **SECOND COMING** will deal with sealing our salvation for eternity, with resurrected immortal bodies. According to verse 28 above, **THERE IS NO THIRD COMING OF MESSIAH**. So . . . the resurrection and rapture of the saints **MUST** happen at the instant of, or very near in time to, the YESHUA ADVENT 2.0 and the Judgment of the earth. I propose to you that the resurrection and rapture will occur at the second coming, which will occur at a future Feast of Trumpets (to include a coronation ceremony), on a Tishri 1 soon, followed by judgment day on Yom Kippur, Tishri 10, followed by a marriage feast and wedding celebration on that Feast of Tabernacles following judgment day, beginning on a Tishri 15. I encourage you to study the Fall Feasts of Yehowah. It is impossible to understand the end times apart from the Fall Feasts. The fact that a **PRE-tribulation rapture IS NOT MENTIONED IN THE**



## **OLD TESTAMENT should be a clue that it is NOT SEPARATE FROM THE YESHUA ADVENT 2.0!!**

**What a disgraceful misuse and abuse of Scripture by pre-tribulationists in John 14:1-4, “Do not let your heart be troubled. You believe in Yehowah, believe also in me. <sup>2</sup>In the house of my Father are many rooms. If it were not so, I would have told you, for I am going to prepare a place for you. <sup>3</sup>If I go and prepare a place for you, I will come once more (YESHUA ADVENT 2.0) and receive you to myself (the rapture and resurrection into the air), so that where I am (He’s coming to earth!!) you will also be (on earth). <sup>4</sup>You know the way to where I am going.” Notice that when Yeshua spoke these words He was here on earth during His ADVENT 1.0! Notice also that Yeshua DID NOT SAY He would come again and then again, there is NO THIRD COMING OF MESSIAH!! The Greek word for “again” is palin, and when in relation to time, **means ONCE MORE**. So what did Yeshua say? “I will come ONCE MORE”, not twice more. So again, by the necessity of Scripture, the resurrection and rapture of the saints MUST be tied to the YESHUA ADVENT 2.0! Yeshua, as our betrothed husband, is in heaven NOW preparing our mansions, but He is bringing those mansions to earth with the rest of HIS KINGDOM. Do you think He would spend 2,000 years building mansions for the saints to live in for 7 years, then abandon those mansions in heaven and return to earth for the 1,000-year Millennial reign on earth? That doesn’t make sense!! The Kingdom is coming to earth!! John 14:1-4 is SECOND COMING LANGUAGE, NOT PRE-TRIBULATION RAPTURE LANGUAGE. HEAVEN IS COMING, LITERALLY MOVING, TO EARTH! We are NOT going to spend eternity in Heaven, but on earth. Revelation 5:10, “You made them a kingdom and priests to serve Yehowah, and they will reign on the earth.” Study the Scriptures, not theories!!**

**Now that we have established a two-witness foundation for ONLY TWO ADVENTS OF MESSIAH, let’s move on to the book of Thessalonians. The first verse that jumps off the page at me is 1 Thessalonians 1:4, “Brothers loved by Yehowah, we know he has chosen you,” It is settled once and for all, the saints are also the elect, not just the Hebrew peoples. We are the chosen. . . by Yehowah Himself!! In First Thessalonians, Paul seems to put second coming teaching at the end of each chapter, or thought. Look at 1 Thessalonians 1:10, “They report that you are waiting for his Son from heaven, whom he raised from the dead ones. This is Yeshua, who frees us**

from the wrath to come.” Two very important eschatological points are made right here in the first chapter of 1 Thessalonians. Yeshua IS COMING FROM HEAVEN TO EARTH, as we learned from Yeshua Himself in John 14:1-4 and Hebrews 9:28. And Yeshua WILL DELIVER THE SAINTS FROM THE WRATH OF Yehowah, OR JUDGMENT DAY. The saints will be protected from Judgment Day. But wrath and tribulation are two different things. Yeshua made it quite clear in Matthew 24 that we would suffer tribulation. He will purposely shorten the tribulation time frame for the sake of the elect, which we now know for certain are the saints of Yehowah. But we can rest assured that we will escape the wrath of Yehowah on Judgment Day! That is good news indeed!

In 1 Thessalonians 2:16, “They forbid us to speak to the ethno-linguistic nations for them to be saved. The result is that they always fill up their own sins. Wrath must come on them in the end.” We see that wrath is stored up for pouring out on those who persecute Messianics, here specifically it is speaking of the lost Jews who persecuted Paul and his brethren. At the end of chapter 2, we see why Paul talks of the Second Coming of Messiah; it is the Messianic HOPE! <sup>19</sup>“For what is our confidence for the future, or joy, or crown of pride in front of our Lord Yeshua Messiah at his coming? Is it not you just as much as others? <sup>20</sup>For you are our glory and our joy.” When Yeshua returns, we not only will be crowning Him as our King, but He is bringing our rewards with Him, crowns for us!

In 1 Thessalonians 3:3-4 we see that Paul is in 100 percent agreement with Yeshua’s teaching, “We did this so that no one would be shaken by these sufferings. For yourselves know that for this we have been appointed. <sup>4</sup>Truly, when we were with you, we told you in advance that we were about to suffer affliction, and that happened, as you know.” Affliction, suffering, and tribulation are the Messianic call. Doesn’t sound much like the prosperity Gospel does it? 1 Thessalonians 3:13, “May he strengthen your hearts, so that they will be blameless in consecration before our Father Yehowah, at the [second] coming of our Lord Yeshua Messiah with all his set-apart ones.” At the end of the chapter we find another nugget of Messianic eschatology. When Yeshua touches down on the Mount of Olives, ALL THE SAINTS WILL BE WITH HIM. Some saints will have been with the Lord for several thousand years, while those resurrected and raptured at the end of the 7-year tribulation will have been with Yeshua for A VERY

**SHORT AMOUNT OF TIME!** Just enough time to fly from their home to Jerusalem, by way of Ruach Kodesh airlines!! Get this picture in your mind. When Yeshua returns in the air to resurrect and rapture us last days saints, think of it like this. . . He shows up at your house, floating in the air above your driveway, sitting on that great big white horse, you pop into the air and then ride off in the atmosphere straight to Jerusalem for Yeshua's touchdown on the Mount of Olives. You will forever be with the Lord!! We are not flying off to heaven, we are flying off to Jerusalem for the King of kings coronation ceremony!!! The resurrection and rapture are a twinkling of the eye meeting point in time and space, a moment to greet the King, on His way to Jerusalem!! The trumpets will be blowing as a summoning sound to the great gathering of the saints in Jerusalem! We have a coronation ceremony to attend on Tishri 1, the Feast of Trumpets, a judgment to observe as WITNESSES on Tishri 10, the Day of Atonement, or Judgment Day, and a marriage feast and wedding ceremony to attend during the 7 days of the Feast of Tabernacles, beginning on Tishri 15. Yeshua will be establishing His Kingdom on earth in an orderly fashion. Get in line with His word and Kingdom order. Forget that flying off to heaven theory.

1 Thessalonians 4:13-18 gives us more detail on this soon-coming orderly meeting, "We do not want you to misunderstand, brothers, about those who are dead, so that you do not grieve like the rest who do not have certainty about the future. <sup>14</sup>For if we believe that Yeshua died and rose again [which we do], even so Yehowah will bring with Yeshua [at the YESHUA ADVENT 2.0] those who have died in him. <sup>15</sup>For this we say to you by the word of Yehowah, that we who are alive, who are left at the [second] coming of Yeshua, will surely not precede those who have died. <sup>16</sup>**For Yeshua himself will descend from heaven.** He will come with a shout, with the voice of the archangel, and with the trumpet of Yehowah [on Tishri 1, the Feast of Trumpets], and the [physically] dead in Messiah will rise first. <sup>17</sup>Then we who are alive, who are left, will together with them be caught up in the clouds to meet Yeshua in the air. In this way we will always be with the Lord. <sup>18</sup>Therefore, comfort one another with these words." Paul lines out the order, first the physically dead saints will be resurrected, then those of us who are still alive will be raptured into the air for this great meeting! As I said, that meet and greet will be brief, for we have a schedule to keep, to include YESHUA'S LANDING ON EARTH ON THE MOUNT OF OLIVES IN

**JERUSALEM during a future Feast of Trumpets!! We may not know the exact day and hour, for that is new moon speak, talking about the Feast of Trumpets on Tishri 1, but we know the season, during the Fall Feasts of Yehowah. Notice verse 14, it was Yehowah Who resurrected Yeshua 2,000 years ago, it will be Yehowah who resurrects the saints in the end and brings them with Yeshua to Jerusalem, fulfilling His promises of the ages to gather all His people to Jerusalem, together again, for all eternity!!**

**Notice where this initial meeting takes place, in the air. This is the breathable air of the lower atmosphere, per Thayer's Greek dictionary:**

**G109 ἀήρ aēr**

**Thayer Definition:**

**1) the air, particularly the lower and denser air as distinguished from the higher and rarer air**

**2) the atmospheric region**

**Part of Speech: noun masculine**

**A Related Word by Thayer's/Strong's Number: from aemi (to breathe unconsciously, i.e. respire; by analogy, to blow)**

**In other words, we don't go anywhere near Yehowah's third HEAVEN! We blast up into the air and fly on over to Jerusalem, where all the action will be taking place, according to the Scriptures. We won't even miss a breath!! But we all will be changed in an instant into an immortal being! Forget that flying off to heaven theory!**

**Paul summarizes his end-time thoughts in chapter 5. 1 Thessalonians 5:1-4, "Now concerning the times and appointment calendar festivals, brothers, you have no need that anything be written to you. <sup>2</sup>For you yourselves know perfectly well that the day of Yehowah [this always means Judgment Day, the day of wrath] is coming like a thief in the night [suddenly, unexpectedly by the sinner]. <sup>3</sup>When they say, "Peace and security [saying it doesn't mean the same as having it]," then sudden destruction [the double destruction of Jeremiah 17:18] will come on them. It will be like birth pains in a pregnant woman. They will in no way escape [but we do escape]. <sup>4</sup>But you, brothers, are not in darkness so that the [Judgment] day would overtake you like a thief." Saints who are watching and praying will not be**

surprised when Judgment Day comes, but the sinners who continue to rebel and refuse Yehowah, will be surprised. Judgment Day will come upon them with double destruction, like a thief in the night. You know, the United Nations has been spouting peace and safety for almost 70 years, but they have initiated, or been involved with, about 250 WARS in that same amount of time. Spouting off about peace and safety does not mean you have peace and safety!! Muslims, who virtually run the U.N., speak peace and safety, but they are coming for your head!!

1 Thessalonians 5:8-10, “But since we belong to the day, we must stay sober and put on faith and love as a breastplate, and the certainty of future salvation [YESHUA ADVENT 2.0] for our helmet. <sup>9</sup>For Yehowah did not destine us for wrath, but to obtain salvation through our Lord Yeshua Messiah. <sup>10</sup>It is he who died for us so that, whether we are alive or dead, we may live together with him [forever, on earth!!].” Notice how Paul’s teaching here coincides with the teaching in Hebrews 9. Our eternal salvation is finally accomplished at the second coming of Yeshua. Sin was dealt with at His ADVENT 1.0; salvation will be dealt with at the YESHUA ADVENT 2.0. We miss the wrath of Judgment Day, but notice it says nothing about missing the tribulation!!

1 Thessalonians 5:23-24, “May Yehowah of peace make you completely consecrated. May your whole spirit, soul, and body be preserved without blame for the [second] coming of our Lord Yeshua Messiah. <sup>24</sup>Faithful is he who calls you, the one who will also do it.” Wow, what a promise, what a prophecy! Our whole being will be preserved, saved, finally, for all time and eternity at the YESHUA ADVENT 2.0!! You called out one, you elect saint, rejoice!! Your salvation is guaranteed to be completed at Yeshua’s second coming. Check your local Ruach Kodesh airlines, His arrival is scheduled for a day very soon!! Watch for a soon-coming Tishri 1 New Moon and listen for the trumpet of Yehowah!

# Chapter 2

## The Rupture of Messianic Eschatology

In Matthew 24, Yeshua makes it pretty clear that He is coming at the end of the Great Tribulation, for His elect. That means the rapture of the living saints and the resurrection of the dead saints happens post-tribulation, but take heart, Yeshua will shorten the Tribulation days for the sake of the saints. In verse 8 we have the beginning of sorrows, which we are in now. In verse 9 we begin tribulation with death to the saints. In verse 15 we have the abomination of desolation of Daniel, which leads to the Great Tribulation of verse 21. After the tribulation, verse 29, Yeshua returns in verse 30 and collects the saints in verse 31, with the sounding of a trumpet. The key to understanding the rapture and resurrection of the saints is the Feast of Trumpets. Yeshua gives us another clue that this happens at the Feast of Trumpets in verse 36, nobody knows the day or the hour when the new moon will appear, so nobody knows when Yeshua will appear. Verse 42 tells the five wise virgins to watch therefore, because we won't know the hour of His return. For those who are watching, Yeshua's return will not be as a thief, but for those unwise virgins that are NOT watching, His return will be as a thief in the night. The unknown day and hour of the Master's return are direct references to the Feast of Trumpets, which is a rehearsal of His return, verse 50.

1 Corinthians 15:50-54, "Now this I say, brothers, that flesh and blood cannot inherit the kingdom of Yehowah. Neither does what is perishable inherit what is imperishable. <sup>51</sup>Look! I tell you a secret truth: We will not all die, but we will all be changed. <sup>52</sup>We will be changed in a moment, in the twinkling of an eye, at the last trumpet. For the trumpet will sound, and the dead will be raised imperishable, and we will be changed. <sup>53</sup>For this perishable body must put on what is imperishable, and this mortal body must put on immortality. <sup>54</sup>But when this perishable body has put on what is imperishable, and when this mortal body has put on immortality, then will come about the saying that is written, "Death is swallowed up in victory." The early Hebrew mindset congregation of Yeshua knew what Paul was talking about when he said the last trumpet. The modern western mindset messianic congregation of Yeshua does not. The early messianic



congregation of Yeshua was simply a sect of Judaism. The Jews blast the trumpet 100 times on the Feast of Trumpets. The last trumpet is the 100<sup>th</sup> blast of the trumpet at the fall Feast of Trumpets. The rapture and resurrection will occur during this last trumpet blast on some future Feast of Trumpets, I hope it is on one real soon.

1 Thessalonians 4:13-18, “We do not want you to misunderstand, brothers, about those who are dead, so that you do not grieve like the rest who do not have certainty about the future. <sup>14</sup>For if we believe that Yeshua died and rose again [which we do], even so Yehowah will bring with Yeshua [at the YESHUA ADVENT 2.0] those who have died in him. <sup>15</sup>For this we say to you by the word of Yehowah, that we who are alive, who are left at the [second] coming of Yeshua, will surely not precede those who have died. <sup>16</sup>**For Yeshua himself will descend from heaven.** He will come with a shout, with the voice of the archangel, and with the trumpet of Yehowah [on Tishri 1, the Feast of Trumpets], and the [physically] dead in Messiah will rise first. <sup>17</sup>Then we who are alive, who are left, will together with them be caught up in the clouds to meet Yeshua in the air. In this way we will always be with the Lord. <sup>18</sup>Therefore, comfort one another with these words.” The rapture and resurrection of the saints has been the hope of Yeshua’s people for almost 2,000 years!! Notice again the trumpet of Yehowah being blown at this event. From the keys and clues given to us by Yeshua Himself in Matthew 24, we know this trumpet is the last trumpet blast of the Feast of Trumpets!! Paul knew it, that’s why he could mention it specifically.

Paul’s Rapture/Resurrection teaching really causes a problem for the PRE-tribulation rapturists. If the trumpet blast at the Resurrection/Rapture of the Saints is the LAST trumpet, which Paul clearly states that it is in 1 Cor. 15, how can you possibly have ANY TRUMPET BLASTS when Yeshua returns about 7 years later at His YESHUA ADVENT 2.0?? Double check this trumpet concept with Matthew 24:29-31, “But immediately after the tribulation of those days, the sun will be darkened, the moon will not give its light, the stars will fall from the sky, and the powers of the heavens will be shaken. <sup>30</sup>Then the sign of the Son of Man will appear in the sky, and all the tribes of the earth will mourn. **They will see the Son of Man coming on the clouds of the sky with power and great glory.** <sup>31</sup>He will send his angels with a **great sound of a trumpet**, and **they will gather together his elect** from the four

winds, from one end of the sky to the other [Rapture/Resurrection].” Do you see it? Paul’s LAST Trumpet is the same trumpet that will be blasting at the YESHUA ADVENT 2.0!! Yeshua just plainly stated that all this will occur AFTER THE TRIBULATION! Do you see the crushing blow to the PRE-tribulation rapture theory that Paul’s and Yeshua’s teaching presents to Christian Eschatology? It doesn’t matter whether or not the LAST trumpet is the 100<sup>th</sup> trumpet on a Feast of Trumpets, or the 7<sup>th</sup> trumpet of Revelation, the LAST TRUMPET IS THE LAST TRUMPET. There can be NO OTHER TRUMPET BLASTS until Yeshua’s Kingdom is established on earth!! You always announce the King’s return with trumpet blasts!! Is that too difficult to grasp? So, try this logic on for size. How can you possibly have the LAST trumpet blast of the rapture/resurrection occur BEFORE the FIRST trumpet? That is what the pre-tribulation rapture theorists are asking your mind to believe. It is theoretically, physically, and spiritually impossible to have the LAST trumpet blast occur BEFORE the FIRST trumpet!! The pre-tribulation rapture theory is nonsense, per the Scriptures.

Read Matthew 24:29-31 again carefully. Do you see that Yeshua is coming back to earth with his angels to gather his elect at his YESHUA ADVENT 2.0. He is NOT bringing any saints down from heaven with him, only his warrior angels. When Yeshua breaks through the clouds from the spiritual realm into our physical realm, manifesting his glory, it’s just him and his angels, no saints riding with him yet. First the Son of Man explodes upon the scene in glory and power, then he commands his angels to collect the saints, not one twinkling of a moment before that point in time. Again, this one passage of scripture destroys the pre-tribulation rapture theory.

My personal problem with a pre-tribulation rapture, or resurrection for that matter, is found in Luke 21:34-36, “But pay attention to yourselves, so that your hearts are not burdened with the effects of drinking and intoxication, and the worries of life, and then that [Judgment] day will close on you suddenly like a trap. <sup>35</sup>For it will come upon everyone living on the face of the whole earth. <sup>36</sup>But be alert at all times, praying that you may be counted worthy (or, have strength) to escape all these things that will take place, and to stand before the Son of Man.” I don’t think I’m worthy. I’ve never done anything that I know of that would qualify me for escaping anything coming upon the earth in these last days. I’m certainly too old to have much strength left. If I were Yehowah, I would blot my name out of



the Book of Life, and probably the name of everyone I know, but thanks be to Yehowah, He is merciful and He counts the blood of Yeshua as priceless and more precious than we can ever comprehend!! Yeshua makes us worthy to escape His coming wrath, and he will give us the strength to escape! Thank you Father, I plead the blood of Messiah Yeshua, come Master Yeshua!!

Compare the unknown of the new moon at the Feast of Trumpets and Yeshua's return with the known event of the Feast of Yom Kippur, Judgment Day, the Day of Redemption, as found in Revelation 9:13-15, "The sixth angel sounded his trumpet, and I heard a voice coming from the horns of the golden altar that is present before Yehowah. <sup>14</sup>The voice said to the sixth angel who had the trumpet, "Release the four angels who are bound at the great river Euphrates." <sup>15</sup>The four angels who had been prepared for that hour, that day, that month, and that year, were released to kill a third of mankind." The year, month, day, and hour is a direct and very specific reference to Yom Kippur, Judgment Day, when the final redemption of Yehowah's people will finally be accomplished. All Hebrews look forward to that sacrificial offering made at that specific hour once each year. Apparently, there will be 10 days of awe between the rapture and resurrection of the saints, accompanied by Yeshua's return to earth at the head of the Heavenly host, at the Feast of Trumpets, until He pours out His final wrath upon the remaining rebellious population on earth, at the Feast of Yom Kippur. Five days later, of course, will be the glorious marriage supper and 7-day wedding celebration during the Feast of Tabernacles. While we're eating at the marriage feast, the beasts and birds of earth will be gorging themselves on the carcasses of Yehowah's enemies!! Be glad the rapture comes first. I am.

# Chapter 3

## The Mystery is Revealed

Now, let's move into 2 Thessalonians to see what else Paul had to teach us about the Rapture/Resurrection, also known as the YESHUA ADVENT 2.0. Let's get the context of 2 Thessalonians, from 1:4-10, "So we ourselves speak proudly about you among the messianic congregations of Yehowah. We talk about your patience and faith in all your persecutions. We talk about the afflictions that you endure [notice, you don't escape from persecution or tribulation]. <sup>5</sup>This is a sign of Yehowah's righteous judgment [persecution and tribulation prove that Judgment Day is coming to the earth!]. The result is that you will be considered worthy of the kingdom of Yehowah [we are worthy in Yeshua, and His Kingdom is the one coming to earth] for which you suffer [suffering is not rapturing]. <sup>6</sup>It is righteous for Yehowah to return affliction to those who afflict you [tribulation is also payback to those who persecute the saints], <sup>7</sup>and relief to you who are afflicted with us. He will do this at the appearing of Lord Yeshua from heaven [YESHUA ADVENT 2.0] with the angels of his power [Paul is speaking second coming language again, and get the direction in your thinking, FROM HEAVEN TO EARTH]. <sup>8</sup>In flaming fire he will take vengeance [wrath, judgment] on those who do not know Yehowah and on those who do not respond to the gospel of our Lord Yeshua Messiah. <sup>9</sup>They will suffer the punishment of eternal destruction [double destruction, Jer. 17:18] away from the presence of the Lord and from the glory of his power. <sup>10</sup>He will do this when he comes [YESHUA ADVENT 2.0] on that [Judgment] day to be glorified in his set-apart people and to be marveled at by all those who believed. For our testimony to you was believed."

Here, we see Judgment Day tied to Yeshua's second coming. That's pretty common knowledge. But as we learned previously, the resurrection and rapture of the saints takes place at the beginning of this YESHUA ADVENT 2.0. And how is Yehowah glorified in the saints? He gives us glorified bodies, just like Yeshua has!! This admiration among the saints begins at our rapturous meet and greet and during the coronation ceremony in Jerusalem during a future Feast of Trumpets, Tishri 1. Notice verse 12, "We pray these things so that the name of our Lord Yeshua Messiah may be

glorified by you. We pray that you will be glorified by him, because of the grace of Yehowah and Lord Yeshua Messiah.” The second coming, which includes the glorification of the saints, is a part of GRACE!! Wow, it’s the culmination of the grace of Yehowah!

2 Thessalonians 2:1-4, “Now about the [second] coming of our Lord Yeshua Messiah and our being gathered together [resurrection and rapture, meet and greet] to be with him: We ask you, brothers, <sup>2</sup>that you not be easily disturbed or troubled, either by a spirit, by a message, or by a letter that seems to be coming from us, to the effect that the day of Messiah has already come [and after nearly 2,000 more solar years, still has not come]. <sup>3</sup>Let no one deceive you in any way. For it [Judgment Day] will not come until after the falling away comes [the apostate church emerges], and the man of lawlessness is revealed, the son of destruction [Antimesiah still has not appeared]. <sup>4</sup>This is he who opposes and exalts himself against all that is called Yehowah or that is worshiped. As a result, he as Yehowah sits in the temple of Yehowah and exhibits himself as Yehowah.”

Paul continues his teaching on the YESHUA ADVENT 2.0; notice that he ties Yeshua’s second coming directly to the rapture and resurrection, and both of these concepts are tied directly to Judgment Day!! They all happen, either at the same instant, or are spread over the few days (weeks) of the Fall Feasts, from Tishri 1, Feast of Trumpets through the Feast of Tabernacles. Today, we see the Congregation of Yeshua falling away into apostasy (2 Thes. 2:3). Soon, we will see the Antimesiah arise out of Islam (the Beast system from the east). There are several megalomaniacs in the realm of Islam today that could fulfill this role. Notice the desolation of the Temple is the exact abomination of desolation spoken of by Yeshua and Daniel the prophet. Paul is in complete agreement again with his Master and the Master’s prophet. And notice that these statements presuppose another Temple has to be built for this prophecy to be fulfilled in the last days. And it will be built, the preparations for the building of the next Temple go forward day by day. Even though our world seems to be completely out of control, notice that there is order to the second coming of Messiah.

2 Thessalonians 2:6-8, “Now you know what restrains him, so that he [antimesiah] will be revealed only at the right time. <sup>7</sup>For the mystery of

lawlessness is already working, only there is someone who restrains him now until he is taken out of the way. <sup>8</sup>Then the Torahless one will be revealed, whom Lord Yeshua will kill with the Ruach of his mouth. The Lord will bring him to nothing by the manifestation of his [second] coming.” Notice that it is the brightness of Yeshua’s second coming that blows away the darkness and gloominess of the Great Tribulation! Ok, this portion of Scripture is one that the pre-trib rapture folks use to get some of their rapture theory ammunition. Unfortunately, our English translations are not so good here. Some biased translator wanted you to think that Paul is talking about Ruach Ha’Kodesh here as the one doing the restraining. But look at the phrase above, where Paul says, “what is restraining”, not WHO is restraining. We’re talking about a thing, or concept, not a person. Looking at the Greek in the two phrases, “someone who restrains him now” and “he is taken out of the way” we see a verb and adverb in the first phrase, and a verb in the second phrase, but we DO NOT SEE a personal pronoun in either phrase!! The personal pronoun He, IS NOT EVEN IN THE ORIGINAL GREEK TEXT!! In the two verb phrases, the what is restraining in verse 6 and the he who now restrains in verse 7 are the same Greek word, only in verse 6, it is neuter gender, and in verse 7, it is masculine gender. In other words, we must find the SUBJECT for these verbs to be active upon. We must look further up in the verse to see what that subject is. Paul states that the Thessalonians knew what that subject was, the “what is restraining”, or keeping the Antimesiah from being revealed. The subject of verse 7 is the word MYSTERY, the Greek word musterion. And in verse 7, the word MYSTERY, Strong’s number 3466 is a NOUN, in the NEUTER gender!! In this passage, Paul is saying that it is the MYSTERY that is restraining and it is the MYSTERY that will be taken out of the way, BEFORE THE ANTIMESSIAH CAN BE REVEALED TO THE WORLD!

Ok, so what is this great mystery that Paul is talking about in verse 7? It is the MYSTERY OF TORAHLESSNESS, or WHY HUMANS CHOOSE TO LIVE WITHOUT Yehowah’S TORAH! Why do people have such great contempt for Yehowah’s Law, His Torah, His Book of instructions for living in His Kingdom!?! Especially, why do people hate Yehowah’s Law, His Torah, when it is precisely this Law that leads them to forgiveness of sin and salvation in their Messiah? This is truly a mystery!! A better translation of verses 6 and 7 would be, “And now you know the MYSTERY OF TORAHLESSNESS is restraining, that the Antimesiah may be revealed in

his own time. **<sup>7</sup>For the MYSTERY OF TORAHLESSNESS is already at work; only the MYSTERY OF TORAHLESSNESS now restraining will do so until the MYSTERY OF TORAHLESSNESS is taken out of the way.**” In other words, once the people of Yehowah, the Congregation of Yeshua Messiah, and the Jews and spiritual Israel, repent of their **sin of TORAHLESSNESS**, its rebellion against Yehowah’s LAW, His TORAH, THEN THE ANTIMESSIAH IS FREE TO BE REVEALED TO THE WORLD. NOW you know why Yeshua HAS NOT BEEN ABLE TO RETURN TO EARTH FOR NEARLY 2,000 YEARS!! His people refuse to obey, follow, hallow, His Torah; they willingly are ignorant of His Word, they willingly violate it! And Yehowah calls this INIQUITY, WICKEDNESS! We, the Congregation of Yeshua and the Jews, MUST REPENT TODAY OF OUR WICKEDNESS OF NOT LOVING AND OBEYING Yehowah’S WHOLE WORD, GENESIS TO REVELATION.

Are you, dear reader, getting this? Paul is saying that IF THE CONGREGATION OF YESHUA OF HIS DAY HAD REPENTED OF THEIR SIN OF LAWLESSNESS, YESHUA MESSIAH WOULD HAVE RETURNED TO EARTH ALMOST 2,000 YEARS AGO!! But oh no, we’ve been messing around in sin and foolish religion for another 2,000 years, prolonging Yeshua’s return to earth!! It’s way past time to remove the MYSTERY from the earth!! Repent today of your sin of lawlessness and embrace Yehowah’s whole word like never before. Only then can the Antimesiah be revealed and we can get on with Daniel’s last 7 years of his prophesied 490 years and receive our King back to earth permanently!! Yehowah NEVER INTENDED FOR THERE TO BE A 2,000 YEAR GAP BETWEEN DANIEL’S FIRST 483 YEARS AND THE FINAL 7 YEARS, LEADING TO YESHUA’S RETURN!! But, because Yehowah’s people continued to live in lawlessness and rebellion and refuse to love, honor, lift up, and obey Yehowah’s Torah, we have seen the suffering of mankind for an extended 2,000 years of human misery, called the “Christian era” of history. No wonder Yehowah and Yeshua will be angry when they return to earth!! Now we know what Paul means in verse 14, “This is what he called you to through our gospel to obtain the glory of our Lord Yeshua Messiah.” We obtain the glory of Yehowah through repenting of our sins!! This is what the Fall Feasts of Yehowah are all about!!

Paul is in complete agreement with Daniel 8:13, “Then I heard a set-apart one speaking and another set-apart one answering him, “How long will these things last, this vision about the burnt offering, **the sin that brings**

**destruction**, the handing over of the sanctuary, and heaven's military force being trampled on?" The transgression is a revolution, a rebellion against Yehowah, that causes the desolation!! Daniel's transgression/rebellion is Paul's great falling away, the end time apostasy of the Congregation of Yeshua. Congregation of Yehowah, you are the Temple of Yehowah today. The apostasy of Yehowah's Congregation is the abomination, the rebellion, that desolates the Temple of Yehowah. Daniel expands on this in Daniel 11:30-35, "For ships of Kittim will come against him, and he will become afraid and will turn back. He will be furious against the set-apart covenant, and he will show favor to those who forsake the set-apart covenant. <sup>31</sup>His forces will rise up and profane the fortress sanctuary [That's you saint, the sanctuary or temple of Yehowah!]. They will take away the regular burnt offering, and they will set up the abomination that causes desolation [rebellion, transgression, that defiles our temple]. <sup>32</sup>As for those who acted wickedly against the covenant, he will deceive them and corrupt them. But the people who know their Almighty will be strong and will take action. <sup>33</sup>The wise among the people will make many understand. But they will stumble by the sword and by flame; they will stumble into captivity and into being robbed for days. <sup>34</sup>In their stumbling, they will be helped with a little help. In hypocrisy many will join themselves with them. <sup>35</sup>Some of the wise will stumble so that refining will happen to them, and cleansing, and purifying, until the time of the end. For the appointed time is still to come." Paul and Daniel are teaching about the same time frame and concept. This is what Yeshua is talking about in Matthew 24:15ff, the abomination of desolation is the end-time rebellion of Yeshua's Congregation of believers against their Divine One, Yehowah!!

For more on this concept of a mystery being revealed after repentance, turn back to the Book of Genesis 42-45 and reread the story of Joseph. Once his brother Judah repented, Joseph was able to reveal himself to his brothers. Repentance is KEY to seeing the end times unfold on Yehowah's timetable.

Now read chapter 3 of 2 Thessalonians. Then go back and reread both 1 and 2 Thessalonians again, WITH YOUR SPIRITUAL BLINDERS OFF!!

Father, pour out a spirit of repentance upon your people so we will follow your whole counsel, and so we can see the Antimesiah revealed, so Yeshua

**can come back here and really save us!! Please excuse my self-centered prayer, and glorify Yourself and Yeshua!! Amen!**



# Chapter 4

## Yeshua Returns for One New Man

I did not realize how far the messianic congregation of Yeshua has fallen into apostasy. Let's start in Galatians 3:13, "Messiah redeemed us from the curse of the Torah by becoming a curse for us, for it is written, "Cursed is everyone who hangs on a tree,"" Briefly, notice that Yeshua redeemed us, saved us, from the curse of the Law, not from the Law itself!! Yeshua is the living Word of Yehowah; He is the living Torah, Yeshua is the living Law. Look also at verse 21, "So is the Torah against the promises of Yehowah? Absolutely not! For if a law had been given that could give life, then righteousness would certainly have come by the Torah." Paul shows us that there is nothing wrong with the Law. Again in Romans 7:12, "So the Torah is set-apart, and the commandment is set-apart, righteous, and good." Yehowah just chose to bring us salvation through faith by grace, not Law. We are no longer under the Law, but it is still useful to reveal to us when we are not walking in Yehowah's way of holiness. It points out to us what Yehowah considers to be sin. That's pretty useful in a fallen world. It's also useful for leading people to Yeshua, as He demonstrated AFTER His resurrection in Luke 24:13ff on the road to Emmaus. Yeshua lifted the Law from a written code into the realm of Spiritual thought. You now commit adultery in your heart, as opposed to just the physical act. Matthew 5:17, "Do not think that I have come to destroy the Torah or the prophets. I have come not to destroy them, but to interpret them correctly, not incorrectly." Now that the curse of the Law is done away with, only the blessings remain!! You know all this stuff and this is not what I want to discuss, but I thought I would point out a few obvious things.

Further down in Galatians 3:26-29 we find, "For you are all sons of Yehowah through faith in Messiah Yeshua. <sup>27</sup>For as many of you as were immersed into Messiah, you have received Messiah. <sup>28</sup>There is neither Jew nor non-Jew, there is neither slave nor free, there is neither male nor female, for you are all one in Messiah Yeshua. <sup>29</sup>And if you are Messiah's, then you are Abraham's descendants, heirs according to promise." And as you will see later, it also makes you one of the ELECT!! We former Gentiles are now one with our Jewish brethren!! Look at what Paul states in Ephesians 2:14-16,



**“For he is our peace. He made the two one. By his flesh he destroyed the wall of hostility that divided us. <sup>15</sup>The hostility in his flesh nullifying the law of injunctions in regulations, that he should be creating the two, in himself, into one new human being, making peace. <sup>16</sup>Messiah reconciles both ethno-linguistic peoples into one body to Yehowah through the execution stake, putting to death the hostility.”** Yeshua’s death on the execution stake did more than just provide for forgiveness of our sins, the redemption of our souls. On the execution stake, Yeshua, the vinedresser of all humanity, grafted believing Gentiles into the Hebrew root, and by grace through faith Jews can now also be grafted into their own cultivated olive tree.

**Of course, this leads us to Paul’s teaching in Romans 11, “<sup>1</sup>I say then, did Yehowah reject his people? May it never be. . . . <sup>5</sup>Even so then, at this present time also there is a remnant because of the choice of grace. <sup>6</sup>But if it is by grace, it is no longer by works. Otherwise grace would no longer be grace. <sup>7</sup>What then? The thing that Israel was seeking, it did not obtain, but the chosen obtained it, and the rest were hardened.” HOLD EVERYTHING!!** How can Paul speak of Israel and the elect in the same sentence as TWO DISTINCTLY SEPARATE GROUPS OF PEOPLE? I thought you all said and teach that Israel IS the elect??? It sure looks like those who have faith in Yeshua ARE THE ELECT!!

**“. . . <sup>11</sup>I say then, “Did they stumble so as to fall?” May it never be. Instead, by their failure, salvation has come to the ethno-linguistic nations, in order to provoke them to jealousy. <sup>12</sup>Now if their failure is the riches of the world, and if their loss is the riches of the ethno-linguistic nations, how much greater will their completion be?**

**. . . <sup>15</sup>For if the rejection of those is the reconciliation of the world, what will their reception be but life from the dead ones? [an obvious reference to the resurrection]**

**<sup>16</sup>If the firstfruits are set-apart, so is the lump of dough. If the root is set-apart, so are the branches. <sup>17</sup>But if some of the branches were broken off, if you [non-Jews], a wild olive branch, were grafted in among them, and if you shared with them in the rich [Hebrew] root of the olive tree, <sup>18</sup>do not boast over the branches. But if you do boast, it is not you who supports the root, but the root that supports you. [See, the Hebraic roots of our faith**

are very important to our life of faith! But do you get it? We are grafted into a Hebrew faith!!

<sup>19</sup>You will say then, “Branches were broken off so that I might be grafted in.” <sup>20</sup>That is true. Because of their unbelief they were broken off, but you stand firm because of your faith. Do not think too highly of yourself, but fear. <sup>21</sup>For if Yehowah did not spare the natural branches, neither will he spare you. <sup>22</sup>Look, then, at the kind actions and the severity of Yehowah. On the one hand, severity came on the Jews who fell. But on the other hand, Yehowah’s kindness comes on you, if you continue in his kindness. Otherwise you also will be cut off. <sup>23</sup>And also, if they do not continue in their unbelief, they will be grafted back in. For Yehowah is able to graft them in again. [Israelites, Jews, Hebrews are saved by grace through faith in Yeshua, just like Gentiles. Grafting in is being born again!] <sup>24</sup>For if you were cut out of what is by nature a wild olive tree, and contrary to nature were grafted into a good olive tree, how much more will these Jews, who are the natural branches, be grafted back into their own olive tree? <sup>25</sup>For I do not want you to be unaware, brothers, of this mystery, in order that you will not be wise in your own thinking. This mystery is that a partial hardening has occurred in Israel, until the completion of the ethno-linguistic nations comes in. <sup>26</sup>Thus in this manner [in this manner, in the Greek, this word shows that Israelites are saved in the same manner as anyone else, by grace through faith in Yeshua] all Israel will be saved, just as it is written: “Out of Zion will come the Deliverer. He will remove ungodliness from Jacob.

<sup>27</sup>And this will be my covenant with them, when I will take away their sins.”

<sup>28</sup>On the one hand concerning the gospel, they are enemies on your behalf. On the other hand according to Yehowah’s choice, they are beloved because of the ancestors. <sup>29</sup>For the gifts and the call of Yehowah are unchangeable. <sup>30</sup>For you were formerly disobedient to Yehowah, but now you have received mercy because of their disobedience. <sup>31</sup>In the same way, now these Jews have been disobedient. The result was that by the mercy shown to you they may also now receive mercy. <sup>32</sup>For Yehowah has shut up all [humans] into disobedience, in order that he might show mercy on all [humans]. . . “

For some reason, a mystery, if you will, western mindset Gentile believers have a hard time grasping that we are grafted into the same olive tree as the Israelite/Jews. We are all one tree, one new man, one body, in Messiah

**Yeshua!! If you were to study the migrations of the ancient lost 10 tribes of Israel, after they were scattered to the four winds by the Assyrians, you would find out that many Gentiles of the world are in fact Israelis!! Why do they find old American Indian writings etched on walls in Tennessee and on rocks in Colorado that is Paleo-Hebrew?? Because they came to America during the dispersion of the lost 10 tribes of Israel!! When Yehowah is talking about regathering all Israel from the four winds, He's talking about the modern tribe of Judah, some residing in the modern State of Israel, AND us born again believers, many of whom are from the lost 10 tribes of ancient Israel, who simply LOST THEIR IDENTITY OVER TIME. We are Ephraim. Let Ezekiel explain.**

**Remember Ezekiel's vision of the valley of dry bones in chapter 37? Let's take up the story from verse 11, "Then Yehowah said to me, "Son of man, these bones are the entire house [Judah and Ephraim] of Israel. Behold! They are saying, 'Our bones have dried up, and our hope is gone. We have been cut off.' <sup>12</sup>Therefore, prophesy and say to them, 'Lord Yehowah says this: Behold! I will open your graves and lift you out from them [resurrection of ALL OF ISRAEL, Judah and Ephraim, saved Jew and saved Gentile], my people. I will bring you back to the land of Israel. <sup>13</sup>Then you will know that I am Yehowah, when I open your graves and bring you out from them, my people. <sup>14</sup>I will place my Ruach within you [oh wow, born again, charismatic Messianic Christians!!] so you will live, and I will cause you to rest in your land when you know that I am Yehowah. I declare and will do it, declares Yehowah.'" <sup>15</sup>Then the word of Yehowah came to me and said, <sup>16</sup>"So now you, son of man, take one stick for yourself and write on it, 'For Judah and for the people of Israel, his companions.' Then take another stick and write on it, 'For Joseph, the branch of Ephraim, and for all the people of Israel, their companions.' <sup>17</sup>Bring both of them together into one stick [the ONE NEW MAN PAUL TAUGHT ABOUT], so that they become one in your hand. <sup>18</sup>When your people speak to you and say, 'Will you not tell us what these things of yours mean?' <sup>19</sup>Then say to them, 'Lord Yehowah says this: Behold! I am taking the branch of Joseph that is in the hand of Ephraim and the tribes of Israel his companions and joining it to the branch of Judah, so that they will make one branch, and they will become one in my hand.' [This is a prophecy that is being fulfilled today in the Messianic Christian/Messianic Jewish movement, the fastest growing movement in Christendom!] <sup>20</sup>Hold in your hand the branches that you**

wrote on before their eyes. <sup>21</sup>Declare to them, 'Lord Yehowah says this: Behold! I am about to take the people of Israel from among the ethno-linguistic nations where they went. I will gather them from the surrounding lands and I will bring them to their land. <sup>22</sup>I will make them one nation [ONE NEW MAN, ONE BODY IN MESSIAH, ONE ASSEMBLY, ONE FAMILY OF Yehowah] in the land, on the mountains of Israel, and there will be one king [Yeshua] as king over all of them, and they will no longer be two nations. They will no longer be divided into two kingdoms. <sup>23</sup>Then they will no longer defile themselves with their idols, their disgusting things, or any of their other sins. For I will save them from all of their faithless actions with which they have sinned, and I will purify them, so they will be my people and I will be their Almighty. <sup>24</sup>David my servant will be king over them. So there will be one shepherd [Yeshua HaMashiach] over them all, and they will walk according to my decrees and they will keep my statutes and obey them. <sup>25</sup>They will live in the land that I have given to my servant Jacob, where your fathers had stayed. They will live in it forever, they, their children, and their grandchildren, for David my servant will be their prince forever. <sup>26</sup>I will establish a covenant of peace with them. It will be an everlasting covenant with them. I will establish them and multiply them and set my consecrated place in their midst forever. [I told you all that Yehowah is moving to earth!!] <sup>27</sup>My dwelling place will be with them; I will be their Almighty, and they will be my people. <sup>28</sup>Then the ethno-linguistic nations will know that I am Yehowah who sets Israel apart, when my set-apart place is among them forever.'""

You may have to meditate on this for awhile, but there is NO difference between believing Jew and believing Gentile any longer. We are all ONE BODY, ONE NEW MAN IN YESHUA. It takes time for this to soak in, but let Ruach Ha'Kodesh teach you and lead you into all truth. To say that Yeshua, in Matthew 24, is speaking only to lost unbelieving Jews as the elect is absolutely ludicrous. Believing Jews and believing Gentiles ARE THE ELECT OF Yehowah!! Verses 22-24, "And unless those days were shortened, no flesh would be saved; but for the elect's [Jew and Gentile believer together as ONE] sake those days will be shortened. <sup>23</sup>"Then if anyone says to you, 'Look, here is the Messiah!' or 'There!' do not believe it. <sup>24</sup>For false messiahs and false prophets will rise and show great signs and wonders to deceive, if possible, even the elect [Jew and Gentile believer together as ONE]."

**Now you have your two witnesses. 1 Thessalonians 1:4, “Brothers loved by Yehowah, we know he has chosen you,” Paul is talking to Greek believers in Thessalonica, Greece for Yah’s sake!! And then in Romans 11:7, “What then? The thing that Israel was seeking, it did not obtain, but the chosen obtained it, and the rest were hardened.” Messianics and Jews TOGETHER are the elect of Yehowah!!**

**There are many more Scriptures that could be cited, but for further study take a look at John 11:51-52, “Now this he said not from himself. Instead, being high priest that year, he prophesied that Yeshua should die for the nation; <sup>52</sup>and not only for the nation, but so that the children of Yehowah who are scattered would be gathered together into one.” Suffice it to say that Yeshua, Paul, and John knew what they were talking about. 21<sup>st</sup> century Messianics need to figure out what they were teaching. Christianity is a Hebrew faith, we must dump that replacement theology error.**

# Chapter 5

## Where's the Messianic Congregation in Revelation?

**SCRIPTURE 1. . . Revelation 20:4-6, “Then I saw thrones. Seated on them were those who had been given authority to judge. [The thought conveyed here is that a jury’s decision was just handed to those who sat on the thrones.] I also saw the souls of those who had been beheaded [These folks received physical death during the Tribulation.] for the testimony about Yeshua [These folks are Messianics, but it is NOT STATED WHEN THEY BECAME SAVED!!] and for the word of Yehowah. They had not worshiped the beast or his image, and they had refused to receive the mark on their forehead or hand. [Indisputable PROOF that these Messianics lived, witnessed, and died DURING THE TRIBULATION, but absolutely NO PROOF that they only got saved DURING the tribulation.] They came to life [resurrected], and they reigned with Messiah for a thousand years. <sup>5</sup>The rest of the dead did not come to life until the thousand years were ended. This is the first resurrection. <sup>6</sup>Blessed and set apart is anyone who takes part in the first resurrection! Over these the second death has no power. They will be priests of Yehowah and of Messiah and will reign with him for a thousand years.”**

**Let me start off by saying that to claim that the Book of Revelation is written in a linear sequential timeline is just an admission of ignorance of the prophetic Scriptures. If you study Revelation closely enough you see that there are several judgment scenes and at least six times the return of Yeshua is discussed. See Rev. 1:7; 6:12-17; 11:15-18; 14:14-20; 16:15-21; 19:11-21. So it is obvious that John repeats and enlarges on different topics in different sections of Revelation.**

**First, this Scripture is testimony to the fact that Islam is the Beast System during the Tribulation, for it is the religious/social/political/military Beast System on earth today that routinely beheads those they call infidels, who refuse to convert to Islam.**

**Second, this Scripture is testimony to the fact that these Messianic believers died DURING the Tribulation, because they refused to worship the beast, his image, or take his mark.**

**Third, this Scripture does not state when these Messianics received salvation, so to claim that they only got saved during the Tribulation is a gross misuse and presumptuous misinterpretation of this prophetic Scripture.**

**Fourth, this Scripture is testimony that these believers were strong enough in their faith to witness for Yeshua by standing against the Beast System of Islam. There are very few Messianics alive today, before the Tribulation, that have the guts to stand against the Beast of Islam. Just read the daily news headlines to verify that fact. Why would you assume that baby Messianics that just got saved during the Tribulation would have the spiritual strength and knowledge to resist the Beast System of Islam during the Tribulation?**

**Fifth, these Messianic souls are resurrected at the FIRST RESURRECTION, which, if you will be honest with yourself and Scripture, Paul clearly teaches in 1 Corinthians 15 that this Resurrection occurs at the RAPTURE OF THE SAINTS!! So. . . it begs the question, HOW CAN THESE FOLKS BE RESURRECTED AT A PRE-TRIBULATION RAPTURE, IF THEY ARE NOT EVEN KILLED UNTIL DURING THAT TRIBULATION, WHILE RESISTING THE ANTICHRIST BEAST SYSTEM OF ISLAM? You pre-trib rapture/resurrection folks have a serious problem with this Scripture.**

**Sixth, since these folks are resurrected right at the beginning of the 1,000 year reign of Messiah, it shows they were resurrected right at the END of the Great Tribulation. You CANNOT have people who were resurrected at the FIRST RESURRECTION, who died by beheading for resisting the Beast System of Islam DURING the Tribulation, and say they were resurrected BEFORE the Tribulation in a PRE-Tribulation Rapture/Resurrection. The two views are mutually exclusive!! Yeshua and all the Apostles and prophets are in total agreement as to the timing of the First Resurrection/Rapture.**

**Read 1 Corinthians 15:20-25 again, where Paul is giving us sound doctrine on the resurrection, “But now Messiah has been raised from the dead ones,**



the firstfruits of those who died. <sup>21</sup>For since death came by a man, by a man also came the resurrection of the dead. <sup>22</sup>For as in Adam all die, so also in Messiah will all be made alive. <sup>23</sup>But each in his own order: Messiah, the firstfruits, and then those who belong to Messiah will be made alive at his [second] coming. <sup>24</sup>Then will be the end, when Messiah will hand over the kingdom to Yehowah the Father. This is when he will abolish all rule and all authority and power. <sup>25</sup>For he must reign until he has put all his enemies under his feet.”

First, notice the orderliness of Yehowah’s Kingdom, even in relation to the doctrine of the resurrection. Please study the Feasts of Yehowah. Do you remember when Messiah resurrected, a few saints were also resurrected, whom Yeshua took to Heaven with Him as a firstfruits offering of the ONE NEW MAN to the Father, ON THE FEAST OF FIRSTFRUITS in 30 AD? For whatever reason, neither Paul nor John the Revelator considered that little firstfruits resurrection as THE FIRST RESURRECTION OF THE SAINTS. Notice what Paul says here in 1 Corinthians 15: Messiah’s and those 1<sup>st</sup> century saints’ resurrection was a firstfruits resurrection, and THE VERY NEXT RESURRECTION THAT OCCURS, THE ONE JOHN CALLS THE FIRST RESURRECTION, OCCURS AT MESSIAH’S SECOND COMING!! Indisputable proof that the rapture/resurrection of the Messianic Congregation of saints occurs at the YESHUA ADVENT 2.0!! There is NO rapture/resurrection of the Congregation of the saints ANYTIME between Messiah’s resurrection in 30 AD and the FIRST RESURRECTION that occurs at the YESHUA ADVENT 2.0, because Paul clearly states that the end comes right after this FIRST RESURRECTION in the 21<sup>st</sup> Century!! Get it into your thinking, rapture/resurrection of the saints, the elect, AT YESHUA’S SECOND COMING, THEN THE END OF TIME AS WE KNOW IT!! How much more succinct could Paul have said it? RAPTURE/RESURRECTION AT THE YESHUA ADVENT 2.0 - THE END! Please, get the picture. There is NO OTHER rapture/resurrection spoken of in verse 23 above, only two are mentioned, the firstfruits resurrection that occurred in 30 AD, THEN, afterward, the FIRST RESURRECTION AT MESSIAH’S SECOND COMING in the 21<sup>st</sup> Century. Is that clear enough?

Notice Paul’s admonition in 1 Corinthians 15:33-34, similar to Yeshua’s words in Matthew 24, “Be not deceived: “Bad company corrupts good morals.” <sup>34</sup>Sober up! Live righteously! Do not keep sinning. For some of you



have no knowledge of Yehowah. I say this to your shame.” Be careful whom you listen to in these last days of the great falling away.

**SCRIPTURE 2 . . . Revelation 6:9-11, “When the Lamb opened the fifth seal, I saw under the altar the souls of those who had been killed, because of the word of Yehowah and the testimony which they held. <sup>10</sup>They cried out with a loud voice, “How long, Ruler over all, set apart and true, until you judge those who live on the earth, and until you avenge our blood?” <sup>11</sup>Then each of them was given a white robe, and they were told that they should wait a little longer until the full number of their fellow servants and their brothers and sisters was reached who were to be [future tense] killed, just as they had been killed.”**

Over the years, I have heard dozens of pre-trib rapture teachers/preachers claim that Messianics/saints/believers/the elect are not present on earth during the Tribulation, because they were raptured before the Tribulation, and many quote Revelation 6:9 as proof of this fact. Admittedly, the souls of the verse 9 Messianic dead are in Heaven, under the altar even, not on earth. BUT, the teachers stop quoting after verse 9. Keep reading on down through verse 11. The dead saints are reassured, then told that their LIVING FELLOW SERVANTS AND THEIR BRETHREN, WOULD BE KILLED (FUTURE TENSE) AS THEY WERE, most likely by beheading at the hands of the Beast System of Islam. If John wrote that these fellow servants and brethren, Messianics/saints/the elect, etc. would be killed at some point in the future, that presupposes MESSIANICS ARE ALIVE AND WELL ON PLANET EARTH DURING THE TRIBULATION!! Now, are you going to presumptuously tell me that NOT ONE (1) OF THESE LIVING FELLOW SERVANTS AND THEIR BRETHREN WAS SAVED BEFORE THE TRIBULATION BEGAN? That would be a dangerous assumption to presume upon Yehowah’s Word with such a belief. There is NO EVIDENCE in these verses as to WHEN THESE FELLOW SERVANTS AND THEIR BRETHREN RECEIVED SALVATION, or the verse 9 dead saints, for that matter. I propose to you that AT LEAST ONE (1) of these LIVING fellow servants and their brethren got saved BEFORE THE TRIBULATION BEGAN. I believe we will know the answer soon enough.

Isn’t it interesting that Yehowah knows EXACTLY HOW MANY SAINTS WILL BE MURDERED/MARTYRED DURING THE TRIBULATION? Be at peace

my fellow servants and their brethren, your Father has you in His care! May I make a suggestion. STOP buying/downloading false teachers/preachers books, ebooks, CDs, and DVDs, and instead buy a good Bible, or some good Bible software and STUDY THE BOOK for yourself. You can download the FREE e-Sword Bible software at [www.e-sword.net](http://www.e-sword.net) There are lots of extra FREE modules available at [www.biblesupport.com](http://www.biblesupport.com); or purchase more e-sword resources at <http://estudysource.com/platform/site/homepage/index.aspx>

**SCRIPTURE 3 . . . Revelation 14:14-20, “I looked, and there was a white cloud. Seated on the cloud was one like a Son Of Man. He had a golden crown on his head and a sharp sickle in his hand. <sup>15</sup>Then another angel came out of the temple and called with a loud voice to the one sitting on the cloud: “Take your sickle and start to reap. For the time to reap has come, since the harvest of the earth is ripe.” <sup>16</sup>Then the one who was sitting on the cloud swung his sickle over the earth, and the earth was harvested. <sup>17</sup>Another angel came out from the temple in heaven; he also had a sharp sickle. <sup>18</sup>Still another angel came out from the incense altar, who had authority over lightning. He called out with a loud voice to the one who had the sharp sickle, “Take your sharp sickle and gather in the clusters of grapes from the vines of the earth, for their grapes are now ripe.” <sup>19</sup>The angel swung his sickle to the earth and gathered the grape harvest of the earth. He threw it into the great wine vat of Yehowah’s wrath. <sup>20</sup>The winepress was stomped outside the city, and blood poured out from it up to the height of a horse’s bridle, for 300 kilometers.”**

May I propose to you that verses 14-16 are a clear picture on a cloudy day of the Rapture/Resurrection of the saints, in the Book of Revelation, at the END of the Great Tribulation, because verses 17-20 show the reaping of the wicked grapes ripe for the wrath of Yehowah! You can argue until you are hoarse from talking, but here is the Congregation of Yeshua, on earth, in the Book of Revelation, between chapters 4 and 19!! We’ll be discussing this passage more later.

# Chapter 6

## Isaiah Weighs In

I don't know, sometimes I would just like to slap Messianics to awaken their spirits. Let's take a short look at Isaiah 26 and see what that great prophet had to say about the resurrection. The context of the timing of Isaiah 26 is set in the first verse, in the first phrase actually. Isaiah 26:1-4, "In that day ["In that day" is ALWAYS a reference to JUDGMENT DAY. And remember, according to the Fall Feasts of Yehowah, Judgment Day, or the Day of Atonement, comes ONLY 10 days AFTER the Feast of Trumpets, or the Rapture/Resurrection of believers.] this song will be sung **in the land of Judah**: We have a strong city; the Almighty has made salvation its walls and ramparts. <sup>2</sup>Open the gates, that the righteous ethno-linguistic nation that keeps faith may enter in. <sup>3</sup>The mind that is stayed on you, you will keep him in perfect peace, for he trusts in you. <sup>4</sup>Trust in Yehowah forever; for in Yah, Yehowah is an everlasting rock."

Just a quick note: notice which nation is still standing at the **END OF THE 7 YEARS OF THE TRIBULATION!!** Judah, which may include the modern State of Israel, survives the time of Jacob's trouble (the last 3 ½ years of the Tribulation)!! Notice at the end of verse 1, salvation is the main theme of Judgment Day! Remember, Yeshua came the first time to deal with sin, at the **YESHUA ADVENT 2.0**, He deals with completing our salvation by giving us incorruptible immortal bodies!! Praise Yehowah!

Verse 9 confirms our context of Judgment Day, "I have longed for you in the night; yes, my spirit within me seeks you earnestly. For when your judgments come on the earth, the inhabitants of the world learn about righteousness." So, do we have that settled in our minds? Isaiah is talking about the Day of the Lord in Isaiah 26, Judgment Day, our day of salvation!!

In verses 13-16, Isaiah shares what has been happening during the Tribulation, and now culminating in Judgment Day, "Yehowah our Almighty One, other masters besides you have ruled over us; but we praise your name alone. <sup>14</sup>They are dead, they will not live; they are deceased,

they will not arise. Indeed, you came in judgment and destroyed them, and made every memory of them to perish. <sup>15</sup>You have increased the nation [of all Israel], Yehowah, you have increased the nation [of all Israel]; you are honored; you have extended all the borders of the land. <sup>16</sup>Yahuwah, in trouble [tribulation] have they looked to you; they whispered prayers when your discipline was on them.”

While Yehowah is taking down a multitude of ethno-linguistics nations during the tribulation, and especially on Judgment Day, notice He is increasing the nation of Israel and instead of dividing up the land of Israel, He expands Israel's borders back to the original huge promised land! You think Israel prays a lot at the wailing wall today, wait until the tribulation is really upon us!! This should be a wake up call to all politicians and national leaders around the world, DO NOT DIVIDE UP Yehowah'S LAND!! That guarantees a curse on your ethno-linguistic nation.

Verses 17-18, “As a pregnant woman nears the time for her to give birth, when she is in pain and cries out in her labor pains, so we have been before you, Lord. <sup>18</sup>We have been pregnant, we have been in labor, but it is as if we have only given birth to wind. We have not brought salvation to the earth, and the inhabitants of the world have not fallen.”

Israel, the Jews, finally realize their failure to reveal the Messiah and His Father to the world! Humility at last! NOW, after all these thousands of years, Yehowah can accomplish what He has always wanted to in and through Israel. And what does Yehowah do once Israel humbles herself before her Divine One?

Verses 19-21, “Your dead will live **[Yehowah resurrects His dead family!!]**; their dead bodies will arise [resurrection]. Awake [resurrection] and sing for joy, you who live in the dust; for your dew is the dew of light, and the earth will bring forth its dead [resurrection]. <sup>20</sup>Go, my people, enter into your rooms [some call this the rapture] and shut your doors behind you [the Messianic Congregation is raptured and protected from Judgment Day]; hide [rapture of the Congregation of Yeshua] for a little while [notice this tiny amount of time, 10 to 14 days at the most, NOT seven times (7 years), or even a time, times and a half time (3 ½ years)], until the indignation has passed by [the fury, wrath, and Judgment Day of

Yehowah]. <sup>21</sup>For, look, Yehowah is about to come out of his place [FROM HEAVEN TO EARTH, please settle the direction in your spirits.] to punish the inhabitants of the earth for their iniquity [Judgment Day!!]; the earth will uncover her bloodshed, and will no longer conceal her slain.” [Enough blood over the millennia, enough said.]

Oh my, there is so much in the Scriptures, volumes could be written. First, NOTICE THE PERFECT ORDER OF RESURRECTION OF THE DEAD, FOLLOWED BY RAPTURE OF THE CONGREGATION, FOLLOWED BY JUDGMENT OF THE WICKED LEFT ON EARTH!! This is the exact order in which Paul taught the resurrection and rapture in 1 Corinthians 15!!

Next, notice the tiny time frame while the Congregation of Yeshua is hidden away and protected FROM the wrath of Yehowah on Judgment Day. May I propose to you that this LITTLE MOMENT time frame is a maximum of 14 days, from Tishri 1 to Tishri 14 on some soon-coming year. It is not 3 ½ years or 7 years of the Tribulation period. If Isaiah had meant to convey the 3 ½ years or 7 years of Tribulation, he would have used the language of Daniel and John the Revelator. The word little here is Strong's # 4592 and means little, small, few. The word moment here is Strong's # 7281 and means a VERY SHORT SPACE OF TIME, and it comes from the root word # 7280 that means A WINK (OF THE EYES, or to act in an instant). Now, I ask you, does that not sound familiar to what Paul teaches about the Rapture, in the twinkling of the eye? Does that sound like the rapture/resurrection takes place SEVEN YEARS BEFORE JUDGMENT DAY??? 1 Corinthians 15:51-52, “Look! I tell you a secret truth: We will not all die, but we will all be changed. <sup>52</sup>We will be changed in a moment, in the twinkling of an eye, at the last trumpet [the 100<sup>th</sup> trumpet blown on the Feast of Trumpets, on Tishri 1]. For the trumpet will sound, and the dead will be raised imperishable, and we will be changed.” I propose to you that Isaiah, Yeshua, Paul, and John the Revelator are ALL IN AGREEMENT AS TO THE ORDER AND TIMING OF THE RAPTURE/RESURRECTION OF THE SAINTS AND JUDGMENT DAY. I just don't know how to state it any more clearly. . . forgive me this wrong.

If you would just come to the Scriptures with an open heart and mind and not with preconceived notions and assumptions, like replacement theology or pre-tribulation rapture theories, Yehowah can teach you some amazing

**things!! I love all you saints/Messianics/fellow  
servants/brethren/elect/chosen believers and future martyrs in Yeshua.**

# Chapter 7

## The Doctrine of Imminency

This doctrine means we expect to see Yeshua return for His Congregation, a rapture, at any moment. Nothing needs to precede the Rapture. This is not a complete statement of Church Doctrine. The following is mostly just notes from Chuck Missler's teaching on the Rapture.

Philippians 3:20-21, "But our citizenship is in heaven, from where we also wait for the savior, Lord Yeshua Messiah. <sup>21</sup>He will transform our lowly bodies into bodies formed like his glorious body, formed by the might of his power to subject all things to himself." Even Paul expected the YESHUA ADVENT 2.0 during his lifetime!

Titus 2:11-14, "For the grace of Yehowah has appeared to all people. <sup>12</sup>It trains us to deny ungodliness and worldly passions. It trains us to live sensibly, righteously, and in a godly way in this present age, <sup>13</sup>while we look forward to receiving our blessed hope, the appearance of the glory of our great Yehowah and Savior Yeshua Messiah. <sup>14</sup>Yeshua gave himself for us in order to redeem us from all lawlessness and to make pure, for himself, a special people who are eager to do good works." As we've already learned from other Scriptures, Yeshua's appearing at the YESHUA ADVENT 2.0 IS OUR BLESSED HOPE, not a PRE-Tribulation Rapture/Resurrection.

Hebrews 9:28, "In the same way, Messiah also, who was offered once to take away the sins of many, will appear a second time, not to deal with sin, but for the salvation of those who are waiting patiently for him." This is my foundational Scripture for where I get my YESHUA ADVENT 2.0 doctrine. Yeshua won't be back here for a YESHUA ADVENT 1.5 Rapture/Resurrection of the saints. Sorry.

1 Thessalonians 1:10, "They report that you are waiting for his Son from heaven [YESHUA ADVENT 2.0], whom he raised from the dead ones [during the YESHUA ADVENT 1.0]. This is Yeshua, who frees us from the wrath to come [at the YESHUA ADVENT 2.0]." The King James Version has the word delivered instead of the present tense delivers, but it is present tense in the



Greek. Yeshua will be present tense delivering us, rescuing us, drawing us to Himself when He comes back DOWN from heaven on a near future Tishri 1, Feast of Trumpets, just days before JUDGMENT DAY. The word “from” indicates that Yeshua will be separating us from His wrath, just like the Israelites were separated from Egypt in Goshen when Yehowah poured out the plagues on Egypt.

1 Thessalonians 4:17, “Then we who are alive, who are left, will together with them be caught up in the clouds to meet Yeshua in the air. In this way we will always be with the Lord.” I’ll be discussing Thessalonians more in depth in a later chapter, but the Master is coming to earth, where we will be with Him forever!

1 Thessalonians 5:6-10, “So then, let us not sleep as the rest do. Instead, let us keep watch and be sober. <sup>7</sup>For those who sleep do so at night, and those who get drunk do so at night. <sup>8</sup>But since we belong to the day, we must stay sober and put on faith and love as a breastplate, and the certainty of future salvation for our helmet. <sup>9</sup>For **Yehowah did not destine us for wrath,** but to obtain salvation through our Lord Yeshua Messiah. <sup>10</sup>It is he who died for us so that, whether we are alive or dead, we may live together with him.” We get Raptured/Resurrected just days before Judgment Day and we live with Him on earth forever.

Rev. 22:20, “The one who testifies to these things says, “Yes! I am coming soon.” Amen! Come, Lord Yeshua!” John thought Yeshua was coming back in his lifetime.

1 John 3:2-3, “Beloved, we are now children of Yehowah, and it has not yet been revealed what we will be. We know that when Messiah appears [YESHUA ADVENT 2.0], we will be like him, for we will see him just as he is. <sup>3</sup>Everyone who has this confidence about the future fixed on him purifies himself just as he is pure.” Believing in Yeshua’s imminent return results in a victorious and purified life.

1 Thessalonians 4:15, 17, “For this we say to you by the word of Yehowah, that we who are alive, who are left at the coming of Yeshua [YESHUA ADVENT 2.0], will surely not precede those who

have died. . .<sup>17</sup>Then we who are alive, who are left, will together with them be caught up [Raptured] in the clouds to meet Yeshua in the air. In this way we will always be with the Lord.” I’ll be discussing Thessalonians more in depth in a later chapter. The “we” are the last generation believers.

2 Thessalonians 2:1, “Now about the [second] coming of our Lord Yeshua Messiah [YESHUA ADVENT 2.0] and our being gathered together [Rapture] to be with him: We ask you, brothers,” I’ll be discussing Thessalonians more in depth in a later chapter. But notice that our Rapture/Resurrection is tied directly, including the timing, to the YESHUA ADVENT 2.0, not to a PRE-Tribulation Rapture/Resurrection!

1 Thessalonians 5:1-10, “Now concerning the times and appointment calendar festivals, brothers, you have no need that anything be written to you. <sup>2</sup>For you yourselves know perfectly well that the Day of Yehowah [Judgment Day] is coming like a thief in the night. <sup>3</sup>When they say, “Peace and security,” then sudden destruction will come on them. It will be like birth pains in a pregnant woman. They will in no way escape. <sup>4</sup>But you, brothers, are not in darkness so that the [Judgment] Day would overtake you like a thief. <sup>5</sup>For you are all sons of the light and sons of the day. We are not sons of the night or the darkness. <sup>6</sup>So then, let us not sleep as the rest do. Instead, let us keep watch and be sober. <sup>7</sup>For those who sleep do so at night, and those who get drunk do so at night. <sup>8</sup>But since we belong to the day, we must stay sober and put on faith and love as a breastplate, and the certainty of future salvation for our helmet. <sup>9</sup>For Yehowah did not destine us for wrath, but to obtain salvation through our Lord Yeshua Messiah. <sup>10</sup>It is he who died for us so that, whether we are alive or dead, we may live together with him [from the moment of Rapture/Resurrection forward, on earth].”

1 Timothy 6:14-15, “Keep the commandment perfectly, without reproach, until the appearance of our Lord Yeshua Messiah [YESHUA ADVENT 2.0].

<sup>15</sup>Yahuwah will reveal his appearing at the right [or appointed] time . . .” This is a hint at the Fall Feasts of Yehowah, His appointed times, His Moedim! Notice this is not discussing a Rapture/Resurrection.

**Yeshua will return according to His Set-Apart Calendar, which is what the Greek in 1 Timothy 6:15 reveals, for the word time in English is times in the Greek, a plural noun!!!**

**Hebrews 10:37, “For in a very little while, the one who is coming will indeed come and not delay.” The author of Hebrews believed Yeshua would return in his lifetime. The little while has stretched out for about 2,000 years now! Notice this is not discussing a Rapture/Resurrection.**

**Luke 19:13, “He called ten of his servants, and gave them ten minas, and said to them, ‘Conduct business until I come back.’” A clear reference to the YESHUA ADVENT 2.0. Notice this is not discussing a Rapture/Resurrection.**

**The expectation was so great that Yeshua’s return was imminent, the Thessalonians stopped working. Get back to work, especially in the Gospel!! 2 Thessalonians 3:10-12, “When we were with you, we commanded you, “If any one does not want to work, he should not eat.” <sup>11</sup>For we hear that some walk idly among you. They do not work but are instead meddlers. <sup>12</sup>Now such ones we command and exhort in Lord Yeshua Messiah, that they should work with quietness and eat their own food.”**

**Be patient, because His return is IMMINEENT!! James 5:8, “You too, be patient. Make your hearts strong, because the Lord’s coming is near.” Jacob also believed the YESHUA ADVENT 2.0 would occur in his lifetime! If it was true for our brethren back in the 1<sup>st</sup> Century, how much more so for us here at the end of time.**

# Chapter 8

## Two Dudes in White Weigh In

First, I want to share a little Rapture nugget I just found in Paul's letter to Timothy. 1 Timothy 6:14-15, "Keep the commandment perfectly, without reproach, until the appearance of our Lord Yeshua Messiah. <sup>15</sup>Yahuwah will reveal his appearing **at the right time**, Yehowah, the Blessed One, the only power, the King who reigns, the Lord who rules."

**Yeshua will return according to His Set-Apart Calendar, which is what the Greek in 1 Timothy 6:15 reveals, for the word time in English is times in the Greek, a plural noun!!!** Paul was speaking of the appointment calendar festivals. The YESHUA ADVENT 2.0 will occur at a future Tishri 1, Feast of Trumpets. I hope you're ready.

Second, I want you to see that the Scriptures reveal that there are only two advents of Messiah, according to Hebrews 9:28, "In the same way, Messiah also, who was offered once to take away the sins of many, **will appear a second time** [literally, second optical appearance!!], not to deal with sin, but **for the salvation** of those who are waiting patiently for him." This teaching is confirmed in Hebrews 10:12-13, "On the other hand, Messiah offered one sacrifice for sins forever [Passover, 30 AD, during the YESHUA ADVENT 1.0], he sat down at the right hand of Yehowah [40 days AFTER the Feast of Firstfruits, 30 AD]. <sup>13</sup>He is waiting until his enemies are made a stool for his feet." Do YOU see a rapture happening here, BEFORE Judgment Day?!? Do YOU see a rapture ANYWHERE from 40 days after the Feast of Firstfruits in 30 AD, UNTIL or BEFORE Judgment Day in the 21<sup>st</sup> Century!?! Notice, sin was dealt with in 30 AD at the YESHUA ADVENT 1.0 and SALVATION is accomplished at His YESHUA ADVENT 2.0. The sealing for salvation and redemption is the message of the Fall Feast of Yom Kippur!!! This truth is again confirmed in 2 Thessalonians 2. Ok, now, IF YOU WANT to separate Yeshua's second advent from the rapture, take a look at this verse: 2 Thessalonians 2:1, "Now about the coming of our Lord Yeshua Messiah and our being gathered together to be with him: We ask you, brothers," NOTICE which event is mentioned FIRST, Yeshua's second

coming is mentioned BEFORE the rapture!! Why would Paul write this sentence that way if the rapture occurs BEFORE the second coming of Messiah? Just asking. The YESHUA ADVENT 2.0 and the Rapture/Resurrection of the Congregation of Yeshua is one and the same event, at the END OF THE GREAT TRIBULATION!

A PRE-tribulation Rapture DEMANDS 3 advents of Messiah. The YESHUA ADVENT 1.0 occurred in the 1<sup>st</sup> Century when He walked among men, died for our sins, was buried, was resurrected the third day, and then ascended 40 days AFTER the Feast of First Fruits, which was Resurrection Day in 30 AD. Which brings me to our text for today, Acts 1, “The former book I wrote, Theophilus, told all that Yeshua began to do and to teach, <sup>2</sup>until the day that he was received up [analambano, to take up, 40 days AFTER the Feast of Firstfruits, 30 AD]. This was after he had given a command through Ruach ha’Kodesh to the apostles he had chosen. <sup>3</sup>After his suffering, he presented himself alive to them with many convincing proofs. For forty days he appeared to them, and he spoke about the kingdom of Yehowah. <sup>4</sup>When he was meeting together with them, he commanded them not to leave Jerusalem, but to wait for the promise of the Father, about which he said, “You heard from me <sup>5</sup>that John indeed immersed with water, but you shall be immersed in Ruach ha’Kodesh in a few days.” [EXACTLY 10 days later on Pentecost, Feast of Shavuot] <sup>6</sup>When they were assembled together they were asking him, “Lord, is this the time you will restore the kingdom to Israel?” <sup>7</sup>He said to them, “It is not for you to know the time delays [solar clock times] regarding the appointment calendar dates [Yehowah’s mo’adim, or the Feasts of Yehowah, on the set-apart calendar] which the Father has determined by his own authority. [And apparently, He doesn’t want us to know on which set of Feasts He’s coming back!] <sup>8</sup>But you will receive power, when Ruach ha’Kodesh comes upon you, and you will be my witnesses both in Jerusalem and in all Judea and Samaria, and to the ends of the earth.””

The Greek word for “the end” is eschatou, a form of the adjective eschatos, the same word used for the study of the end times, eschatology, so Yeshua could easily also mean that the disciples will witness UNTIL THE END OF TIME in every nook, cranny, and corner of the earth. And that begs the question, where is the rapture in that? Also, Yeshua spoke this in Hebrew or

Aramaic, so He may have been speaking a Hebrew idiom by saying eschatou. In one word, He states we will witness everywhere until the clock stops, **in all earthly space for all earthly time!** Pretty smart Guy. We'll have to dig into the Hebrew/Aramaic to find a word that means both space and time together, to see which word He may have used. Isn't language interesting? Einstein sounded a lot like Yeshua.

**“<sup>9</sup>When Lord Yeshua had said these things, as they were looking up, he was raised up [epairo, meaning to raise up, as in exalted, NOT the same word used as caught up in 1 Thes. 4:17, harpazo, pertaining to the rapture teaching.], and a cloud [of witnesses?] hid him from their eyes. <sup>10</sup>While they were looking intensely to heaven as he went [poreuomai, traveled upward], suddenly, two angelic men stood by them in dazzling white clothing. <sup>11</sup>They said, “You men of Galilee, why do you stand here looking into heaven? This Yeshua who ascended up [analambano, to take up] into heaven will return in the same manner [in the same mode or style, physically, at the YESHUA ADVENT 2.0] as you saw him going into heaven.”” [thus ends the YESHUA ADVENT 1.0]**

**HOLD THE PRESSES!! What did those two dudes in white just say? Yeshua traveled upward from the DIRT BALL OF EARTH, straight into Heaven? What, no stopping in the atmosphere to SPEAK ANYMORE COMMANDMENTS OR DO ANYTHING ELSE? Those two guys in white mean to say that Yeshua WENT STRAIGHT FROM THE DIRT BALL OF EARTH TO THE THRONE ROOM IN HEAVEN? That's exactly what they said. So, does that mean when Yeshua comes back, He goes straight FROM HEAVEN DOWN TO THE EARTH, NOT STOPPING EVEN FOR A TWINKLING OF AN EYE TO RAPTURE ANYONE, NOT ONE SAINT? That seems to be what they said. I didn't say it, they did. THIS ONE VERSE COULD BLOW PRE-TRIB, MID-TRIB, AND POST-TRIB RAPTURE THEORIES RIGHT OUT OF THE WATER!! If it weren't for Paul's great rapture/resurrection teaching in 1 Corinthians 15 and 1 Thessalonians 4, and John's revelation in Revelation 14, we would not know that it happens at all, but now we know for certain that it happens at the YESHUA ADVENT 2.0!!**

**Now notice where Yeshua launched into Heaven from: “<sup>12</sup>Then they returned to Jerusalem from the Mount of Olives, which is near to**



Jerusalem, a Sabbath day's journey." Here's how Yehowah summarized this scene for me while meditating on these verses: "From boots on the ground on the Mount of Olives to boots on the throneroom floor, and then on His return, from boots on the throneroom floor down to boots on the ground on the Mount of Olives, dressed for battle!!" Get that picture in your head!! But Yehowah, where's the rapture in that? You know, in marketing, it's all about timing and location. And notice that the Scripture in Acts 1 corroborates Hebrew 10:12-13, "On the other hand, Messiah offered one sacrifice for sins forever, he sat down at the right hand of Yehowah. <sup>13</sup>He is waiting until his enemies are made a stool for his feet." NO PRE-TRIB RAPTURE TAUGHT HERE!

Now notice where Yeshua returns to, according to the Scriptures: Zecharia 14, "Behold! A day for Yehowah is coming [Judgment Day] when your plunder will be divided in your midst. <sup>2</sup>For I will gather every ethno-linguistic nation against Jerusalem for battle and the city will be captured [sorry my Israeli brethren]. The houses will be plundered and the women raped. Half of the city will go out into captivity [sorry my Israeli brethren], but the remainder of the people will not be cut off from the city. <sup>3</sup>But Yehowah will go out and wage war against those ethno-linguistic nations as when he wages war on the day of battle. <sup>4</sup>On that day [Judgment Day] his feet will stand on the Mount of Olives, which is beside Jerusalem to the east. The Mount of Olives will be split in half between the east and the west by a very great valley and half of the mountain will go back toward the north and half toward the south."

Again, notice the progression of the Second Coming. From boots on the throneroom floor in Heaven to boots on the ground on top of the Mount of Olives! Yeshua's landing is so powerful that it splits the Mount in two!! You've got to love it when Yehowah shows off!! BUT WHERE'S THE RAPTURE IN THIS SCENARIO? Study all of Zechariah 14, it's good stuff!! Now, do you find it comforting or discomforting that the two dudes in white confirmed and corroborated the Scriptural evidence for the YESHUA ADVENT 2.0 back to the Mount of Olives? I find the precision and consistency of the Set-Apart Scriptures very comforting. But for pre-trib rapture theory folks, this should shake them to re-examine their beliefs!! And remember, according to the Fall Feasts, Sukkot, the picture of the wedding, the 7-day wedding celebration, and the marriage supper of the



**Lamb, comes 5 days AFTER Yom Kippur, Judgment Day. The Feasts help you get your eschatological timeline in the proper ORDER.**

**Now go back and re-study John 14:1-4 and let Scripture interpret Scripture. And remember, when Yeshua stated that “I will come again”, the Greek says “I will COME ONCE MORE.”**

**The two dudes in white could very well be Moses and Elijah, who were also present at the transfiguration in Matthew 17:1-4. Could it be that Yehowah was preparing Moses and Elijah, as eyewitnesses to the events in Yeshua’s life, death, burial, resurrection, and ascension, to be His two witnesses during the Great Tribulation?? a solid possibility. Is it possible that Moses and Elijah FORGOT to mention the rapture when they told the disciples the manner in which Yeshua would return to earth? Sure, it’s possible. Or it’s possible that Yehowah did not want too much information released about the rapture, to confuse Satan. That’s military strategy and that is a possibility also.**

**There are several Scriptures that show we will be protected from the wrath of Yehowah, we will escape the wrath to come, we are not appointed to the wrath of Yehowah, but WE DON’T HAVE TO BE RAPTURED TO BE PROTECTED BY THE GLORY OF Yehowah! Just think back to Noah and the Flood, or Moses at the Red Sea!**

**What I’m finding in my Rapture studies is that it is going to happen, but the Scriptures indicate it is going to happen when Yeshua is ON HIS WAY BACK DOWN TO EARTH, and it has to happen in the lower atmosphere, where we have breathable air, according to the Greek word used, so it has to be during the LAST 20,000 feet or so of His descent back to the planet Earth!! Is it possible that Yeshua will hover in our lower atmosphere for 7 or 3 ½ years, or only 10 days, prior to touching down? Sure, it’s possible and very probable. The Scriptures say every eye will see Him. Revelation 1:1-8, “This is the revelation of Yeshua Messiah that Yehowah gave him [Yeshua] to show his servants what must soon take place. He made it known by sending his angel to his servant John. <sup>2</sup>John testified about the word of Yehowah and about the testimony given about Yeshua Messiah, all the things that he saw. <sup>3</sup>Blessed are the ones who read aloud, and who listen to the words of this prophecy, and who obey what is written in it,**

because the time is near. <sup>4</sup>John, to the seven messianic congregations in Asia: May grace be to you and peace from the one who is, and who was, and who is to come [Yehowah, the Father], and from the seven Ruachs who are before his throne [including Ruach Ha'Kodesh], <sup>5</sup>and from Yeshua Messiah [Son, Yeshua], who is the faithful witness, the firstborn from the dead ones, and the ruler of the kings of the earth. To the one who loves us and has washed us from our sins by his blood, <sup>6</sup>he has made us a kingdom, priests for Yehowah his Father, to him be the glory and the power forever and ever. Amen. <sup>7</sup>Look, **he is coming with the clouds** [of witnesses?]; **every eye will see him**, including those who pierced him [includes Jews and Romans]. And all the tribes of the earth will mourn because of him. Yes, Amen. <sup>8</sup>“I am the Aleph and the Tav,” says Yehowah, “the one who is, and who was, and who is to come [Yehowah is COMING to earth], the Almighty.””

Yehowah likes to show off for His people. He doesn't have to sneak around for anyone. The rapture/resurrection will very likely be one giant open, audio visual LOUD ULTRA HIGH DEFINITION witness for all the world to see!! I can't wait.

# Chapter 9

## End Time Roles of the Yah-head

While meditating on the Rapture, which I look forward to with my whole heart, Yehowah keeps revealing bits of truth to me. I don't know why, maybe it's because I want to know Him and His ways more than life itself. Let's go back to Zechariah 14 again, verses 3-4, "But Yehowah will go out and wage war against those ethno-linguistic nations as when he wages war on the day of battle. **<sup>4</sup>On that day his feet will stand on the Mount of Olives**, which is beside Jerusalem to the east. The Mount of Olives will be split in half between the east and the west by a very great valley and half of the mountain will go back toward the north and half toward the south."

Look Who's feet touch the Mount of Olives, Yehowah'S feet touch down and split the mountain! But wait a minute, I thought that according to Acts 1:11-12, YESHUA'S feet touch down onto the Mount of Olives, "They said, "You men of Galilee, why do you stand here looking into heaven? **This Yeshua** who ascended up into heaven **will return in the same manner** as you saw him going into heaven." <sup>12</sup>Then they returned to Jerusalem **from the Mount of Olives**, which is near to Jerusalem, a Sabbath day's journey." Yeshua will come down just like He went up, but since Yehowah is the Father and Yeshua is the Son, Who is coming back to earth to marry His bride, Yehowah may be revealing that there are different ROLES for the Yah-head at the end of time.

Think back to a Jewish marriage/espousal/wedding celebration. After the espousal ceremony, the Son goes home to prepare a home for His new Bride. It is the Father who sends the Son back to His bride's home to gather His bride and bring her to His Father's house for the consummation of the marriage. That is the picture of the Rapture we believe and see in John 14:1-4, "Do not let your heart be troubled. You believe in Yehowah, believe also in me. <sup>2</sup>In the house of my Father are many rooms. If it were not so, I would have told you, for I am going to prepare a place for you. <sup>3</sup>If I go and prepare a place for you, **I will come once more** and receive you to

myself, so that where I am you will also be. “You know the way to where I am going.”

But look again at Acts 1:11-12, it does not literally say it will be Yeshua Who touches down on the Mount of Olives, while Zechariah 14:3-4 SPECIFICALLY states that it is Yehowah the Father Who lands on the Mount of Olives and splits the mountain in two. **Yeshua IS STILL SITTING ON THE THRONE IN HEAVEN**, while Yehowah His Father is making **Yeshua’s enemies Yeshua’s footstool on earth**, according to Hebrews 10:12-13, “On the other hand, Messiah offered one sacrifice for sins forever, he sat down at the right hand of Yehowah. <sup>13</sup>He is waiting until his enemies are made a stool for his feet.” It’s all in the timing and separation of ROLES of the Yah-head!! Yehowah’s return to earth will be announced with trumpets on a future Feast of Trumpets, and will be visible to all the earth! All Heaven may be opened at that time for earthlings to see right into Heaven. Yehowah comes back to earth on the Yom Kippur after that Feast of Trumpets and crushes the nations who have tried to destroy Jerusalem and divide His land. The ultimate plan is to move Heaven to Earth. Look what Yehowah does in Israel and Jerusalem in Zechariah 14:10-11, “**All the land will be like the Arabah**, from Geba to Rimmon south of Jerusalem. **Jerusalem will continue to be raised up** and remain in its own place, from the Benjamin Gate to the place where the first gate was, to the Corner Gate, and from the Tower of Hananel to the king’s winepresses. <sup>11</sup>The people will live in Jerusalem and there will be no more complete destruction from the Almighty against them. **Jerusalem will live in safety.**”

Notice what Yehowah does for Yeshua, while Yeshua is still in the heavenlies, He makes Yeshua’s enemies His footstool and makes Jerusalem a level plain, a place where Yeshua can bring our 2,000 years-in-the-making mansions down to for settling His bride in Israel for the Millennial Reign! Whoa, that’s heavy stuff. It may take about 5 days for Yehowah to crush all the nations of earth, do the Jerusalem excavating and landscaping, and make Jerusalem a SAFE place for Yeshua and His Bride to reside for the next 1,000 years. That means of course that Yeshua comes to earth, with His raptured Bride, on the Feast of Tabernacles for the wedding ceremony and marriage supper of the Lamb and then the 7-day wedding celebration and feast, according to Jewish custom and tradition!!

**If you believe that the Wrath of Yehowah begins being poured out at the middle of the 7-year tribulation, with the opening of the 7 seals, which is what is taught in Revelation and elsewhere, then Yeshua must rapture His Bride either before the 7 years begins, or at least before the last 3 ½ years of the Great Tribulation begins. With a separation of the ROLES of the Yah-head, the Rapture can happen at a Feast of Shavuot, or at a Feast of Trumpets, before the Great Tribulation begins. But remember, at the rapture, we may not go any higher than the lower atmosphere, so we can be with Yeshua forever, like Paul teaches, but we will also be able to watch, as Courtroom WITNESSES, Yehowah the Father crush our enemies and prepare Jerusalem and Israel for SAFE habitation.**

**Though we constantly pray for the peace of Jerusalem, we know that Jerusalem and Israel will not know peace and safety UNTIL Yehowah crushes Yeshua's enemies and makes them His footstool. At this moment in the end times, Israel is BOMBARDED WITH MISSILES ON A DAILY BASIS. This is what convinces me that the Armageddon taught in Ezekiel 38 refers to the Armageddon at the end of the 1,000-year reign of Yehowah/Yeshua on earth. Israelites, you and me, cannot dwell SAFELY and PEACEABLY in Israel until after the Zech. 14 crushing takes place on Judgment Day. Ezekiel 38:8-12, "You will be called after many days, and after some years you will go to a land that has recovered from the sword and that has been gathered from many ethno-linguistic peoples, gathered back to the mountains of Israel that had been a continuous ruin. But the land's people will be brought out of the ethno-linguistic peoples, and **they will live in safety, all of them!** [That CANNOT be talking about the modern Israel of the early 21<sup>st</sup> Century!!] <sup>9</sup>So you will go up as a storm goes; you will be like a cloud covering the land, you and all your troops, all the many soldiers with you. <sup>10</sup>Lord Yehowah says this: It will happen on that day [the Devil makes his plan on Judgment Day, but he cannot execute the plan for 1,000 years!!] that plans will form in your hearts, and you will devise wicked schemes.' <sup>11</sup>Then you will say, 'I will go up to **the open land; I will go to the quiet people living in safety, all of them living where there are no walls or bars, and where there are no city gates.** [That CANNOT be talking about the modern Israel of the early 21<sup>st</sup> Century!!] <sup>12</sup>I will capture booty and steal plunder, in order to bring my hand against the ruins that are newly inhabited, and against the people gathered from the ethno-linguistic**

**nations, people who are gaining livestock and property, and who are living at the center of the earth.”**

**The Scriptures teach that there are at least SEVEN Divine Ones in the Yah-head, only 3 of them being specifically revealed in written Scripture. But if you give each of them separate ROLES in the end times, Yehowah can accomplish all the seemingly contradictory, conflicting, and even confusing events of the end times in perfect harmony with written prophetic Scripture!! His awesome and holy greatness just makes me want to slap my hand over my mouth and fall on my face as a dead man in vision. The next big revealing will be at the YESHUA ADVENT 2.0, the Father’s full unveiling may not occur until the end of the Millennium, when He judges the dead. Revelation 1:1a, “**This is the revelation of Yeshua Messiah that Yehowah gave him to show his servants what must soon take place.**”**

**Hallelujah!! Come Master Yeshua.**

# Chapter 10

## The Heavens Pregnant With Revelation

Dear Reader, please think back to Chapter 5, Where's the Messianic Congregation in Revelation? We found three Scriptures where the Congregation of Yeshua HaMashiach is mentioned during the Tribulation. Scripture 1: Revelation 20:4-6, Scripture 2: Revelation 6:9-11, Scripture 3: Revelation 14:14-16. Today we'll briefly look at Scripture # 4: Revelation 12, verse 17, "Then the dragon was enraged at the woman [Israel] and went off to wage war with the rest of her descendants, those who obey Yehowah's commandments [Jews] and hold to the testimony about Yeshua Messiah [Messianics!!]."

This Scripture is apparently too scary for pre-tribulation rapturists to look at, but let's be brave and get the whole context of Revelation 12 first. Revelation 12, "A great sign was seen in heaven [It's my understanding this physical astronomical sign actually occurred at the Fall Feasts, 2017 AD!!]: a woman [Israel] clothed with the sun, and with the moon under her feet, and a crown of twelve stars was on her head. <sup>2</sup>She was pregnant, and she was crying out in birth pains, in the anguish of childbirth. <sup>3</sup>Then another sign was seen in heaven: Look! There was a huge red dragon that had seven heads and ten horns, and there were seven crowns on his heads. <sup>4</sup>His tail swept away a third of the stars in heaven and hurled them down to the earth. The dragon stood before the woman [Israel] who was about to give birth, so that when she gave birth, he would devour her child [Yeshua]. <sup>5</sup>She gave birth to a son, a male child, who would rule all the ethno-linguistic nations with an iron rod. Her child was snatched away to Yehowah and to his throne [See our previous studies on Acts 1:9 and Hebrews 10:12-13. Rev. 12:5 is the THIRD Scripture where we see Yeshua in the throne room of heaven after His ascension!!], <sup>6</sup>and the woman [Israel] fled into the wilderness, where Yehowah had prepared a place for her, so she could be taken care of for 1,260 days [a clear reference to the Tribulation days]. <sup>7</sup>Now there was war in heaven. Michael and his angels fought against the dragon; and the dragon and his angels fought back. <sup>8</sup>But the dragon was not strong enough to win. So there was no longer any place in heaven for



him and his angels. <sup>9</sup>The great dragon, that old serpent called the devil or Satan, who deceives the whole world, was thrown down to the earth, and his angels were thrown down with him [Satan himself on earth during the Tribulation]. <sup>10</sup>Then I heard a loud voice in heaven: “Now have come the salvation, the power, the kingdom of Yehowah, and the authority of his Messiah. For the accuser of our brothers [Messianics, Yehowah’s family] has been thrown down, the one who accused them before Yehowah day and night. <sup>11</sup>They conquered him by the blood of the Lamb and by the word of their testimony, for they did not love their lives even to death. <sup>12</sup>Therefore, rejoice, you heavens, and all who reside in them. But woe to the earth and to the sea, because the devil has gone down to you. He is filled with terrible anger, because he knows he only has a little time [Satan himself on earth during the Tribulation]. <sup>13</sup>When the dragon realized he had been thrown down to the earth, he pursued the woman [Israel] who had given birth to the male child [Yeshua]. <sup>14</sup>But the woman [Israel] was given the two wings of a great eagle, so that she would fly to the place prepared for her in the wilderness. This was the place where she would be taken care of, for one year, two years, and half a year [3 ½ years], out of the serpent’s presence. <sup>15</sup>The serpent poured water out of his mouth like a river, that he would make a flood to sweep her [Israel] away. <sup>16</sup>But the earth helped the woman [Israel]. The earth opened its mouth and swallowed the river that the dragon was pouring out of his mouth. <sup>17</sup>Then the dragon was enraged at the woman [Israel] and went off to wage war with the rest of her descendants [DURING THE TRIBULATION!!], those who obey Yehowah’s commandments and hold to the testimony about Yeshua Messiah.”

First, get the concept of the modern humanistic secular State of Israel out of your mind, we’re talking here in Revelation 12 about the spiritual house of Israel, who gave birth to Yeshua and the Messianic sect. Second, step back and take a look at the SIGN in heaven: it’s the picture of a mother giving birth to a Son. It’s the picture of Yehowah’s Family. And what does that mean to us? It means the continual propagation of the generations of flesh and faith! First the natural, then the spiritual. This whole chapter is about the family of Satan beating up on the Family of Yehowah, but for the last 2,000 years, Yehowah’s family has continued to produce physical and spiritual children. It implies the continual flow of disciples making disciples, generation after generation, and we see NO indication in Revelation 12 that this will ever be interrupted!! There is no indication in

**Revelation 12 of a Rapture, other than Yeshua's ascension in verse 5, to the Throne of Heaven, where He remains to this day, and according to Scripture, will remain until His enemies are made His footstool!!**

**A friend of mine asked me to watch 2 ½ hours of Chuck Missler teaching on the Rapture theory. He mentioned Revelation 12:5, Yeshua's ascension, as a possible picture of the Rapture, but he did not mention verse 17 as a picture of the saints on earth getting beat up by the Devil during the Tribulation!! WHY NOT, CHUCK? Too big a pebble in your rapture pond? Again, there is NO INDICATION in Revelation 12 as to when these persecuted Messianics got saved, but I assure you that AT LEAST ONE OF THEM gets saved BEFORE THE TRIBULATION BEGINS.**

**The 3 ½ years mentioned in Revelation 12 is probably the first 3 ½ years of the Tribulation, since it is the wrath of Satan against Jews and Messianics. The second 3 ½ years is the wrath of Yehowah against the remaining sinners on earth. Be sure to notice that even during Satan's 3 ½ years of wrath, the woman, spiritual Israel, is protected from him by Yehowah. But look at verse 17, it specifically shows the persecution of Jews and Messianics during tribulation years, and they are BOTH the offspring of spiritual Israel!! We see a picture of perpetual childbearing, spiritual offspring, from ancient times, right on into the Tribulation years. Ruach Ha'Kodesh and the disciples of Yeshua never stop making disciples!! Yehowah specifically chose to use the SIGN of the Royal Family as a SIGN of the end times. How much more clear could He have said it?**

**Why do rapture theory teachers and preachers pick and choose only a few Scriptures that seem to imply a rapture, and not look at the whole of Scripture? I don't know, you'll have to ask them. We've now seen FOUR Scriptures in Revelation that show the Congregation of Yeshua Messiah alive and well on planet earth, during the Tribulation. And no matter whether they are in the first 3 ½ years or the last 3 ½ years of the Tribulation, the Revelation 12:17 Messianic Congregation of Yeshua is HERE ON EARTH AFTER THE START OF THE TRIBULATION!! And if Ruach Ha'Kodesh is taken back to Heaven in a pre-trib rapture, how could anyone possibly get saved DURING the Tribulation? And Rapture teachers are so proud about stating that the Messianic Congregation of Yeshua is NOT seen in the Book of Revelation AFTER chapter 4 until chapter 19. Hello! This**

**is chapter 12 and here's the Messianic Congregation of Yeshua, on earth, getting persecuted!!**

**I look forward to being raptured/resurrected as much as the next believer, but I look forward to it biblically. Get ready for 3 ½ years of tribulation with the Devil!!**

# Chapter 11

## One Hidden Quote From Yeshua

You've heard the preacher say it a thousand times, "One word from Yeshua can change your life!!" Well, I'm about to give you one of the most amazing quotes of Jesus Christ, Yeshua HaMashiach, that will astound your mind and explode your spirit with joy unspeakable expectation!! We are in the Book of Revelation, showing rapture diehards where the Messianic Congregation of Yeshua is in the Revelation of Yeshua Messiah. I've just been reading through Revelation, letting Yehowah show me what He wants me to see. Well, He slapped me awake with today's verse. For now we'll move over to Revelation 16, where the last seven bowls of Yehowah's wrath are poured out, which we know is quite far down the timeline of the Great Tribulation. In fact, today's Scripture is part of the SEVENTH TRUMPET OF Yehowah, THE LAST TRUMPET, IF YOU WILL. I will cite just three verses, Revelation 16:14-16, "For they are spirits of demons performing miraculous signs. They were going out to the kings of the whole world in order to gather them together for the battle on the great day [Judgment Day] of Yehowah Almighty. <sup>15</sup>**Look! I am coming as a thief! Blessed is the one who keeps watching, keeping his garments on so that he will not go out naked and they see his shameful condition.**" <sup>16</sup>They brought them together at the place that is called Armageddon in Hebrew [The gathering will be in the Valley of Jehoshaphat (the Kidron Valley), the battle will more than likely be in Jerusalem, but that's another study.]."

Who do you think is speaking in verse 15? Yes, that's our Lord and Savior Yeshua Messiah! He speaks ONE LITTLE VERSE, QUOTED BY JOHN RIGHT IN THE MIDDLE OF THE GATHERING FOR THE BATTLE OF ARMAGEDDON!! As Pastor Paul Begley would say it, "Whaaat . . . are you serious!?! " Yes, Pastor Begley, Yeshua is serious! While John the Revelator, in the middle of his vision, is writing down the events of the last seven plagues of Yehowah's wrath, Yeshua SPEAKS DIRECTLY TO JOHN, IN THE PRESENT TENSE, SAYING "I AM COMING"!! And Yeshua tells John to write that quotation down right in the middle of his thought on the gathering to Armageddon! Huh? I thought that we weren't to know the day or the hour! Yeshua Messiah has just revealed His second advent to earth, right here,

right now, right in the middle of the gathering to the Battle of Armageddon! I am speechless, dumbfounded. Why don't preachers preach on Revelation 16:15? Because it messes up their timelines and their rapture eschatology, that's why! If your mind is not blown by this revelation, it should be, but it was written for those who are watching. If you are one of the five virgins awake and watching, this should keep you awake at night with real excitement in the Ruach! If you are one of the five virgins without oil, and are still sleeping, stay in bed and keep on sleeping, it won't make a difference in your life.

Yeshua gave us a clue back in Revelation 3:3, when telling the Messianic Congregation at Sardis, the denominational church, as Chuck Missler called it, "Remember, therefore, what you have received and heard. Obey it, and repent. But if you do not wake up, **I will come as a thief, and you will not know what hour I will come against you.**" He gave us further clues in Matthew 24:36, "But **concerning that day and hour no one knows**, not even the angels of heaven, nor the Son, but only the Father." And 42-44, "Therefore, **be on your guard, for you do not know at what hour your Lord will come.**" <sup>43</sup>But know this, that if the master of the house had known in what time of night the thief was coming, he would have been on guard and would not have allowed his house to be broken into. <sup>44</sup>Therefore, you must also be ready, for **the Son of Man will come at an hour that you do not expect.**"

Back in 30 AD when Yeshua spoke Matthew 24 to the disciples, He did not know when He was coming back to earth. 60 years later, when John wrote Revelation, Yeshua had by then received new information from the Father of lights, **He KNEW EXACTLY WHEN HE WAS RETURNING TO EARTH, during the gathering of the nations to do battle at Armageddon.** Could He have made it any more clear?

The YESHUA ADVENT 2.0 is only a surprise to those NOT WATCHING FOR IT!! In Revelation 16:15, Yeshua is speaking in the FIRST PERSON when He says He is coming. The phrase He is coming is a verb, first person, singular, PRESENT TENSE, indicative mood. The indicative mood means He is making a statement of fact of an actual occurrence!!

**Could Yeshua make it any plainer as to when He returns to earth? RIGHT IN THE MIDDLE OF THE GATHERING OF THE NATIONS TO DO BATTLE WITH HIM AT ARMAGEDDON!!** And wouldn't that be the perfect time for the Rapture/Resurrection? Sure it would.

Now, let's go back to John 14:1-3 and see how it relates to Revelation 16:15. Verses 1-3, ““Do not let your heart be troubled. You believe in Yehowah, believe also in me. <sup>2</sup>In the house of my Father are many rooms. If it were not so, I would have told you, for I am going to prepare a place for you. <sup>3</sup>If I go and prepare a place for you, **I will come once more and receive you to myself**, so that where I am you will also be.” Notice, Yeshua said I will come again, NOT AGAIN AND AGAIN, no third coming of Messiah!! The next time Messiah's disciples will see Him is when He comes again at HIS SECOND COMING to earth, the YESHUA ADVENT 2.0!! And does that not make sense? Yeshua will rapture and resurrect His Messianic Congregation, His bride, just before He pours out His final plague and wrath on the wicked of earth! Saints, you don't have to worry about Yehowah's wrath on the wicked, you will be protected and safe, BEFORE, DURING AND AFTER the days of the wrath of Yehowah!! His glory, anointing, and Ruach ha'Kodesh will protect you. Relax, and let Yehowah show off for His bride!!

You want to be blessed as Yeshua promises in the same promise of His YESHUA ADVENT 2.0 in Revelation 16:15? Walk in righteousness and holiness and YOU WILL BE BLESSED, NOT CURSED, AS THE WICKED WILL BE!!

# Chapter 12

## The Sign of the Rapture

Pre-tribulation rapturists, those who believe Messianics are going to fly away BEFORE the Tribulation ever begins, say that there are NO SIGNS preceding the Rapture, it is imminent, it will happen at any moment, with NO PROPHETIC REQUIREMENTS before we are caught up. Is that so? Really, NO signs at all? Just boom, and we're gone at any moment? That has been a little chicken bone stuck in my craw for many years. Why do I say that? Well, for one thing, Yehowah stated, promised even, to NOT DO ANYTHING, without first telling His prophets, that's why. Amos 3:7, "Surely Lord Yehowah will do nothing unless he reveals his plan to his servants the prophets." Are you rapturists calling Yehowah a liar? I hope not. I propose to you, dear reader, that Yehowah has given the exact same sign to His Prophet Yeshua, His prophet the Apostle Paul, and His prophet, John the Revelator.

We will look at just a few verses today to reveal the sign of the Rapture that all believers should be waiting for. He who has ears to hear, let him hear. So now, let's look at a couple of the great Rapture Scriptures. First up is 1 Thessalonians 4:14-18, "For if we believe that Yeshua died and rose again, even so Yehowah will bring with Yeshua those who have died in him [Rapture folks like to make a big deal about the direction the saints go in the rapture, here we see resurrected saints COMING BACK DOWN WITH Yeshua, NOT GOING UP TO Yeshua. Folks, this is YESHUA ADVENT 2.0 and rapture language!!]. <sup>15</sup>For this we say to you by the word of Yehowah, that we who are alive, who are left at the [second] coming of Yeshua, will surely not precede those who have died. <sup>16</sup>For Yeshua himself will descend from heaven. He will come with a shout, with the voice of the archangel, **and with the trumpet of Yehowah**, and the dead in Messiah will rise first. <sup>17</sup>Then we who are alive, who are left, will together with them be caught up in the clouds to meet Yeshua in the air. In this way we will always be with the Lord. <sup>18</sup>Therefore, comfort one another with these words." Notice that right here we have TWO SIGNS OF THE RAPTURE: Yeshua will rapture the saints with a LOUD SHOUT, the VOICE OF AN ARCHANGEL, and with the



**TRUMPET of Yehowah. Saints, you need to be LISTENING for the Rapture!! For now, we want to focus on the TRUMPET of Yehowah. In the Greek, that word for trumpet is a singular, feminine noun, in the dative case. The dative case means that the word is giving us a location in time. It's a timing trumpet, but at what time?**

**That's where Paul's other great Rapture Scripture comes in to help us understand WHEN the Rapture occurs. 1 Corinthians 15:51-57, "Look! I tell you a secret truth: We will not all die, but we will all be changed. <sup>52</sup>We will be changed in a moment, in the twinkling of an eye, at the last trumpet. For the trumpet will sound, and the dead will be raised imperishable, and we will be changed. <sup>53</sup>For this perishable body must put on what is imperishable, and this mortal body must put on immortality. <sup>54</sup>But when this perishable body has put on what is imperishable, and when this mortal body has put on immortality, then will come about the saying that is written, "Death is swallowed up in victory." <sup>55</sup>"Death, where is your victory? Death, where is your sting?" <sup>56</sup>The sting of death is sin, and the power of sin is the Torah. <sup>57</sup>But thanks to Yehowah, who gives us the victory through our Lord Yeshua Messiah!" Wow, is that plain enough? The Rapture occurs AT THE LAST TRUMPET!! Look at verse 52, that trumpet is **ALSO IN THE DATIVE CASE**, meaning it is giving us a location in time, **IT'S AT THE END, IT'S THE LAST TRUMPET BLOWN!!** Paul double emphasizes the finality with the word last, which in the Greek is the word eschate, from eschatos, where we get eschatology, our study of end-time events!! And the word **LAST** is also in the dative case, triple signifying also a location in time!! Paul quadruple emphasizes the fact with the indicative statement that the **TRUMPET WILL SOUND** at a specific time in the future!! Good grief, could he have stated it any more emphatically? In order for us to have a last trumpet, we **ABSOLUTELY MUST HAVE A SERIES OF TRUMPET BLASTS OCCURRING**. Now where do we find a series of trumpet blasts? I am so glad you asked. Let's now look at the Book of Revelation, for John gives us this series of trumpet blasts!!**

**Turn in your Scriptures to Revelation 10:7, "But on the day when the seventh angel is about to sound his trumpet, then the mystery of Yehowah will be accomplished, just as he proclaimed to his servants the prophets." This is a pretty important verse in the Bible, it states that the mystery of**

**Yehowah Himself will be finished with the sounding of the SEVENTH TRUMPET of John's revelation of Yeshua. Since the mystery of Yehowah will be finished, this language is speaking about the END OF THE GREAT TRIBULATION. Revelation 11:15, "Then the seventh angel sounded his trumpet, and loud voices spoke in heaven and said, "The kingdom of the world has become the kingdom of our Lord and of his Messiah. He will reign forever and ever."'" Again, this is talking about the END OF THE GREAT TRIBULATION, when the kingdoms of the world will be handed over to Yeshua.**

**I hope by now you understand that in the Book of Revelation, there are 21 events that signal where we are in the seven year Tribulation/Great Tribulation. Seven seals, of which the seventh is seven trumpets, Revelation 8:1-2, "When the Lamb opened the seventh seal, there was a silence in heaven for about half an hour. <sup>2</sup>Then I saw the seven angels who stand before Yehowah, and seven trumpets were given to them." Then we learn that the seventh trumpet is the final seven bowls of Yehowah's wrath. Revelation 15:1, "Then I saw another sign in heaven, great and marvelous: There were seven angels with seven plagues, which are the final plagues, for with them the wrath of Yehowah will be completed." And Revelation 16:1, "I heard a loud voice call out of the temple and say to the seven angels, "Go and pour out on the earth the seven bowls of Yehowah's wrath."'" In Revelation 16:17, we see the end of Yehowah's wrath, "Then the seventh angel poured out his bowl into the air. Then a loud voice came out of the temple and from the throne, saying, "It is done!"'"**

**Please make a mental note of the TRUMPETS of Yehowah, and LISTEN FOR THEM. That's your cue to the great Rapture of the Messianic Congregation of Yeshua!! Study Revelation 16, it is AWESOME! Yeshua makes His lone present tense statement in verse 15 that HE IS COMING, right after the SIXTH bowl of wrath in verse 12, at the moment when John is about to write about the SEVENTH bowl of wrath in verse 17!! And all of that occurs DURING THE SEVENTH TRUMPET!! The YESHUA ADVENT 2.0 and the Rapture are 7<sup>th</sup> trumpet events!!**

**Let's wrap this up with a word from the Greatest Prophet of all time, Yeshua HaMashiach, our Master and Savior. And where would we find an**

appropriate word about the LAST TRUMPET OF Yehowah? Well, in Matthew 24 of course! This chapter is where Yeshua Himself lays out the plan of the seven year Tribulation/Great Tribulation, the Rapture, and His Second Coming. Look at verses 29-31, “But **immediately after the tribulation of those days**, the sun will be darkened, the moon will not give its light, the stars will fall from the sky, and the powers of the heavens will be shaken. <sup>30</sup>Then the sign of the Son of Man will appear in the sky, and all the tribes of the earth will mourn. They will see **the Son of Man coming on the clouds of the sky with power and great glory**. <sup>31</sup>He will send his angels **with a great sound of a trumpet**, and **they will gather together his elect** [HELLO!! Here’s your Rapture!!] from the four winds [ALL SAINTS FROM on earth], from one end of the sky to the other [ALL SAINTS FROM in heaven].” But wait, is that word for TRUMPET here in the dative case, indicating a location in time? NO! It’s a singular feminine noun in the GENATIVE CASE! And what does that mean to us? It means Yeshua identified a particular trumpet, not just any old trumpet sound. He specifies one particular trumpet, BLOWN MEGA LOUD! So, which trumpet is that? THE LAST TRUMPET that Paul revealed to us in 1 Corinthians 15!! Could the prophets have stated this any plainer?

Yeshua had already given the time frame context with His AFTER THE TRIBULATION OF THOSE DAYS comment, because we had already read about the first 3 ½ year tribulation in verse 9, “Then they will deliver you [speaking to DISCIPLES!! Hello, wake up saints!!] up to tribulation and kill you [DISCIPLES, wake up saints!!]. You [DISCIPLES, wake up saints!!] will be hated by all the ethno-linguistic nations for my name’s sake.” Then later Yeshua identifies the last 3 ½ years of the Great Tribulation in verses 21-22, “For then there will be great tribulation, such as has not been from the beginning of the world until now, no, nor ever will be again. <sup>22</sup>Unless those days are shortened, no flesh would be saved. But for the sake of the elect [DISCIPLES, ELECT, SAINTS, CHRISTIANS, CHOSEN, YOU, wake up saints!!], those days will be shortened.” Yeshua didn’t have to identify this trumpet with the dative case, because He had already identified the time line. He just had to identify which particular trumpet here, THE MEGA LOUD ONE, which will wake the dead, Paul’s and John’s LAST TRUMPET!! Saints, I hope you’re getting this into your spirit.

**May I throw in another little tasty treat before we go? Look at Matthew 24:15, “Therefore, when you [DISCIPLES, you, wake up saints!] see the abomination of desolation, which was spoken of by Daniel the prophet, standing in the most set-apart place” (let the reader understand),” We, the last generation are going to see the Antimessiah standing in the next Temple in Jerusalem, showing off, trying to convince himself that he is Yehowah!! Do you know any megalomaniacs alive today who would like to do this? I could name one or two. Oh, and by the way, if all the saints are raptured before the tribulation, who would the antimessiah be anti against?**

**We have previously established that there are ONLY TWO ADVENTS, of Messiah Yeshua. The first one was about 2,000 years ago. The YESHUA ADVENT 2.0 and Rapture will happen soon, but first we’ll have to go through some tough times. Tribulation simply means pressure, so get ready for life in the pressure cooker! And you thought your life was tough today. Wake up, prepare for some pressurized times, and look up, for your redemption draws nigh! Yehowah is going to compress a lot of events into a relatively short period of time, so get ready saints!**

**Rapture folks can try to separate the rapture from the second coming of Messiah, but the Scriptures simply do not allow it. Look at it this way, if Yeshua raptured this apostate, backslidden, self-centered, spoiled, prosperity gospel greedy, Laodicean Church today before the tribulation, He would have to humbly apologize to all the persecuted and martyred saints from the last 2,000 years! I just don’t see that happening. Don’t worry about the tribulation, you’ll be protected from His wrath! 1 Thessalonians 5:9-10, “For Yehowah did not destine us for wrath, but to obtain salvation through our Lord Yeshua Messiah. <sup>10</sup>It is he who died for us so that, whether we are alive or dead, we may live together with him.” The rapture will happen, just not when most folks want to believe it will happen. You don’t have to believe it will happen at the seventh LOUD trumpet, but you will be calling Yehowah and Yeshua liars. Not recommended.**

# Chapter 13

## First Stop: Where I Am

John 14:1-4, ““Do not let your heart be troubled. You believe in Yehowah, believe also in me. <sup>2</sup>In the house of my Father are many rooms. If it were not so, I would have told you, for I am going to prepare a place for you. <sup>3</sup>If I go and prepare a place for you, I will come once more and receive you to myself, so that **where I am** you will also be. <sup>4</sup>You know the way to where I am going.”” These Scripture verses are rich with revelation. When Yeshua ascended to Heaven, He had many assignments, but one of them was to prepare a place for His future bride to dwell. Verse 3 is a prophecy of the YESHUA ADVENT 2.0, not a 1.5 or 3.0 coming. And look at that phrase, **“receive you to Myself”**. There’s your Rapture! But what about “where I am”? Where is that talking about? Well, Yeshua had just stated that He was coming again [ONCE MORE], meaning COMING DOWN FROM HEAVEN TO THE EARTH!! So where will Yeshua be in this context? He will eventually be ON THE EARTH, and that is where we will be with the Lord forever! He promised to go up, which He did. He promised to build us some mansions, which we trust He is doing now. He promised to come down to earth once more, which we trust He will do soon. He promised that we would get to be with Him wherever He is. We trust that will be forever.

So where is Yeshua going to be when He returns at the YESHUA ADVENT 2.0? Well, first, according to rapture teaching, He’s going to be in the lower atmosphere, meeting and greeting His raptured and resurrected saints, according to the family reunion teaching in 1 Thessalonians 4:17, “Then we who are alive, who are left, will together with them be caught up in the clouds to meet Yeshua in the air. In this way we will always be with the Lord.” The Greek word for air here means breathable air, which necessitates the lower atmosphere. Notice how Paul confirms the “where I am” of the breathable lower atmosphere, that Yeshua had stated in John 14:3.

Folks, it’s time for a paradigm shift in your thinking. We’re not going to be flying off into the sweet by and by of heaven. Heaven, ALL OF HEAVEN, is moving to earth. Yehowah, Ruach ha’Kodesh, Yeshua, the Ark, the altar, the

**whole Sanctuary of Heaven is moving to earth. It's just a matter of when, not if. But that's a whole study unto itself.**

**For now, I want us to get a grip on where we are going to be with the Lord at the rapture/resurrection/YESHUA ADVENT 2.0. Let's look at the great Second Coming Scripture in Revelation 19, "After these things I heard a loud voice of a great multitude in heaven, saying, "After these things I heard what sounded like a loud voice of a large number of people in heaven saying, "HalleluYah. Salvation, glory, and power belong to Yehowah. <sup>2</sup>His judgments are true and just, for he has judged the great prostitute who corrupted the earth with her sexual immorality. He has taken revenge for the blood of his servants, which she herself shed." <sup>3</sup>They spoke a second time: "HalleluYah! The smoke rises from her forever and ever." <sup>4</sup>The twenty-four elders and the four living creatures prostrated themselves and worshiped Yehowah who was seated on the throne. They were saying, "Amen. HalleluYah!" <sup>5</sup>Then a voice came out from the throne, saying, "Praise Yehowah, all you his servants, you who fear him, both the unimportant and the powerful." <sup>6</sup>Then I heard what sounded like the voice of a great number of people, like the roar of many waters, and like loud crashes of thunder, saying, "HalleluYah! For Lord Yehowah El Shaddai reigns. <sup>7</sup>Let us rejoice and be very happy and give him the glory, because the wedding celebration of the Lamb has come, and his bride has made herself ready. <sup>8</sup>She was permitted to be dressed in bright and clean fine linen", for fine linen is the righteous acts of believers. <sup>9</sup>The angel said to me, "Write this: Blessed are those who are invited to the wedding feast of the Lamb." He also said to me, "These are true words of Yehowah." <sup>10</sup>I prostrated myself before his feet to worship him, but he said to me, "Do not do this! I am a fellow servant with you and your brothers who hold the testimony about Yeshua. Worship Yehowah, for the testimony about Yeshua is the spirit of prophecy.""**

**Look at verses 7-9, here's a picture of Yeshua's wife, His bride, ready to be raptured and maybe seen getting raptured, or at least getting eternal clothing for their immortal bodies. We see the call to the marriage supper. This appears to be preparation language, so it may be just before the rapture. But notice that these verses, the virgins with their oil, are ready to receive their Groom, and this preparation is before His return, which is seen in the following verses.**



**“<sup>11</sup>Then I saw heaven open, and I looked and there was a white horse. The one riding it is called faithful and true. It is with justice that he judges and wages war. <sup>12</sup>His eyes are like a fiery flame, and on his head are many crowns. He has a name written on him that no one knows but he himself. <sup>13</sup>He wears a robe that was dipped in blood, and his name is called the Word of Yehowah. <sup>14</sup>Dressed in clean white fine linen, the cavalry forces of heaven were following him on white horses. <sup>15</sup>Out of his mouth goes a sharp sword with which he strikes down the ethno-linguistic nations, and he will rule them with an iron rod. He tramples in the winepress of the fury of the wrath of Yehowah Almighty. <sup>16</sup>He has a name written on his robe and on his thigh: “King of kings and Lord of lords.””**

**The verses above seem to indicate that the bride gets a look into heaven to see their approaching Groom on His big white horse! We may be on the earth, making final wedding preparations, or more than likely, we will now be in the lower atmosphere, with a great vision of the heavenlies above us, and the WAR below us. In fact, we may be given white horses of our own and join in the fight! Get the paradigm in your head, we go up to meet the Lord, while He is on His way down to earth, we then join Him in His final descent to earth! We don't fly off into outer space, or into Heaven, for a marriage supper, wedding ceremony, and honeymoon! The marriage supper, the wedding, and the wedding celebration during the Feast of Tabernacles, will happen in the lower atmosphere or on the earth, after Yeshua's enemies have been made His footstool.**

**“<sup>17</sup>I saw an angel standing in the sun. He called out in a loud voice to all the birds flying overhead, “Come, gather together for the great feast of Yehowah. <sup>18</sup>Come eat the flesh of kings, the flesh of commanders, the flesh of warriors, the flesh of cavalry, and the flesh of all types, both free and slave, the unimportant and the powerful.” <sup>19</sup>I saw the beast and the kings of the earth with their armed forces. They were gathering in order to wage war with the one who rode the horse and with his military force [The great Battle of Armageddon!]. <sup>20</sup>The beast was captured and with him the false prophet who performed the signs in his presence. With these signs he deceived those who had received the mark of the beast and who worshiped his image. The two of them were thrown alive into the fiery lake of burning**



sulfur. <sup>21</sup>The rest of them were killed by the sword that came out of the mouth of the one who rode on the horse. All the birds ate their dead flesh.”

Notice something that is missing from this whole scene in Revelation 19, the great YESHUA ADVENT 2.0 scenario. You DO NOT SEE YESHUA'S FEET TOUCHING DOWN ON THE MOUNT OF OLIVES!! Is that strange to anyone besides me? Yeshua fights from the lower atmosphere! He protects His bride with one hand and crushes His enemies with the other, and with the sword that proceeds from His mouth! We know from Zechariah 14, Revelation 14:1, and Acts 1:11 that Yeshua eventually lands on Mount Zion, but at this point in time in Revelation 19, we DO NOT SEE Yeshua back on earth yet! 14:1, “I looked and saw the Lamb standing on Mount Zion. With him were 144,000 who had his name and his Father’s name written on their foreheads.” Zechariah 14:3-4, “But Yehowah will go out and wage war against those ethno-linguistic nations as when he wages war on the day of battle. <sup>4</sup>On that day his feet will stand on the Mount of Olives, which is beside Jerusalem to the east. The Mount of Olives will be split in half between the east and the west by a very great valley and half of the mountain will go back toward the north and half toward the south.” Acts 1:11, “They said, “You men of Galilee, why do you stand here looking into heaven? This Yeshua who ascended up into heaven will return in the same manner as you saw him going into heaven.”” And I am so glad to see that Yeshua and Yehowah are ONE!

Folks, we’re going to be hovering over the earth, with Yeshua, for a little while, while He fights His enemies and then prepares earth for His Millennial reign. I’m sorry if this messes up your rapture plans, but it’s more biblical than flying off into the heavens with our Groom! Revelation 5:10, “You made them a kingdom and priests to serve Yehowah, and **they will reign on the earth.**”

Study the whole of Revelation 14, the three angel’s messages, but right now I just want you to see “**where I am**” in verses 14-16, “I looked, and there was a white cloud. Seated on the cloud was one like a Son Of Man. He had a golden crown on his head and a sharp sickle in his hand. <sup>15</sup>Then another angel came out of the temple and called with a loud voice to the one sitting on the cloud: “Take your sickle and start to reap. For the time to reap has

come, since the harvest of the earth is ripe.” <sup>16</sup>Then the one who was sitting on the cloud swung his sickle over the earth, and the earth was harvested.” This is a Judgment Day scene, but notice “**where I am**”. Yeshua is floating, hovering, on a cloud above the earth, while judging the earth. If my science serves me correctly, many clouds float around in the lower atmosphere of breathable air!

Again, 1 Thessalonians 4:17-18, “Then we who are alive, who are left, will together with them be caught up in the clouds to meet Yeshua in the air. In this way we will always be with the Lord. <sup>18</sup>Therefore, comfort one another with these words.” And one of my favorites, Revelation 1:7, “Look, he is coming with the clouds; every eye will see him, including those who pierced him. And all the tribes of the earth will mourn because of him. Yes, Amen.” At the rapture, we’re going to be with Yeshua from that moment forward into all eternity, but initially, we’re going to hover over the earth with Him, while He settles the score with Satan and arrests him. Forget that disappearing into the farthest reaches of Heaven for the marriage supper idea. I believe our marriage supper and our first Feast of Tabernacles with Yeshua bodily present, will either be in the clouds, in the air, or on the earth.

# Chapter 14

## CatholIslam

Forget Chrislam, that's a cover-up story. The true Messianic Congregation of Jesus Christ, Yeshua HaMashiach, would NEVER compromise her faith and jump into bed with Islam. Period. But there is a religion that has, will, and will continue to work hand in hand with Islam, the Catholic religion of the (un)Holy Roman Empire. I (well, Yeshua gave it to me) have coined this name, CathoIslam, to identify this new end-time religion of the Beast System. The good folks over at [www.thetrumpet.com](http://www.thetrumpet.com) have been for years tracking the revival of the Holy Roman Empire. I'm not sure if they yet see the marriage of Catholicism with Islam, but I assure you, it's happening and it's happening as the fulfillment of specific Bible prophecy. But you ask, what prophecy, where is that in the Book? Let's take a peek.

The Rock that was cut out without hands has been ricocheting around in my spirit for a couple weeks now. He's hot, burning in my bones, it's time to let Him out. Open your Scriptures to Daniel chapter 2, King Nebuchadnezzar's dream of the great image, which Daniel so eloquently interpreted for us. Read the whole chapter and get the picture of that glorious drama into your heart and mind, it's a great prophecy. I'll just be pulling out certain verses for emphasis. And take note that the image is a SINGLE IMAGE, OR BEING, and it is Persian in nature.

Let's begin with verse 19, "That night the mystery was revealed to Daniel in a vision. Then Daniel praised the Almighty One of heaven." The secret vision was from Yehowah to King Nebuchadnezzar, and revealed through Daniel. Verse 28a, "Nevertheless, there is an Almighty One who lives in the heavens, who reveals mysteries, and he has made known to you, King Nebuchadnezzar, what will happen in the last days." The vision pertains to us, the last generation, in the early 21<sup>st</sup> Century. Verse 29, "As for you, king, your thoughts on your bed were about things to come, and the one who reveals mysteries has made known to you what is about to happen." Verses 32-33, "The head of the statue was made of fine gold [Babylon, modern Iraq]. Its breast and arms were of silver [Persian empire, modern Iran]. Its middle and its thighs were made of bronze [Grecian empire, Greeks are still

around, the Hellenistic western mindset], <sup>33</sup>and its legs were made of iron [unholy Roman Empire, reviving again in the European Union]. Its feet were made partly of iron and partly of clay [**CatholIslam**, the Church of Rome combines with Islam!!].” It’s a great image, get the picture in your head.

Verses 34-35, “You looked up, and a stone [Yeshua, the Chief Cornerstone] was cut out, although not by human hands [Yehowah has His hands in this One, custom cut Stone], and it struck the statue on its feet of iron and clay [**CatholIslam**], and it shattered them. <sup>35</sup>Then the iron, clay, bronze, silver, and gold at the same time were broken into pieces [all the modern versions of these ancient kingdoms will fall simultaneously on Judgment Day at the Yeshua Advent 2.0!] and became like the chaff of the threshing floors in the summer. The wind carried them away and there was no trace of them left. But the stone [Yeshua] that struck the statue became a great mountain [kingdom] and filled the whole earth.” See, I told you Yehowah’s kingdom is COMING TO EARTH!! Make the brain shift, it’s way past time to know what Yehowah is doing in these last days. Notice that CatholIslam is the last kingdom/empire/New World Order/One World Order to exist BEFORE the soon-coming YESHUA ADVENT 2.0!

Notice, the rapture is not mentioned. We know the rapture will happen, it’s just not mentioned here. Chuck Missler said there were 300 prophecies of Yeshua’s first coming, but there are about 2,500 prophecies of His second coming (an 8 to 1 ratio)! That’s amazing, and only a few prophecies mention the rapture, but take heart, the rapture is truth and will occur, at the end.

Verses 41-43, “Just as you saw, the feet and toes were partly made of baked clay and partly made of iron, so it will be a divided kingdom; some of the strength of iron will be in it, just as you saw iron [Catholics] mixed with the soft clay [Islamists]. <sup>42</sup>As the toes of the feet were partly made of iron [Catholics] and partly made of clay [Islamists], so the kingdom will be partly strong [Catholics] and partly brittle [Islamists]. <sup>43</sup>As you saw the iron [Catholics] mixed with soft clay [Islamists], so the people will be a mixture; they will not stay together, just as iron [Catholics] does not mix with clay [Islamists].” Why will CatholIslam be divided? Because one demon leads Catholicism and one other demon (Allah) leads Islam. They constantly

argue and fight amongst themselves. Satan's kingdom is divided, so it cannot stand. Why will CatholIslam be strong and weak? Because Catholics are intelligent thinkers and diligent workers, but Muslims are barbaric emotional violent people who fly off the handle at the silliest little insult!!! Why can't these two groups adhere to each other? Totally opposite cultures, one a culture of peace, love, and good deeds, the other one of violent terrorist tribal infighting. Iron and clay just don't mix well. Muslims are happy to marry infidels outside of Islam and blend their seed with them, but the infidel must convert to Islam, or expect to live a miserable life, or lose it altogether!

Verses 44-45, "In the days of those kings, the Almighty One of heaven will set up a kingdom that will never be destroyed, nor will it be conquered by another people [like CatholIslamists]. It will break the other kingdoms into pieces and put an end to all of them, and it will remain forever."<sup>45</sup> Just as you saw, a stone was cut out of the mountain, but not by human hands. It [Yeshua, the Stone] broke the iron, bronze, clay, silver, and gold into pieces. The great Almighty One has made known to you, king, what will happen after this. The dream is true and this interpretation is reliable." Folks, Yeshua is coming back to destroy all the ethno-linguistic nations and kingdoms of this earth who are against Him and His city Jerusalem. Then He will set up His kingdom, which will last forever, on this earth. I hope you're ready to meet Him face to face, because the One World Order folks of CatholIslam are mixing as fast as they can. The end of days is only a stone's throw away. Get ready for the rapture, it will happen right in the middle of the Stone's grand Demolition Day.

Maranatha! Come Master Yeshua. I think this is the end of the matter, unless Yehowah wants me to keep pointing out the Messianic Congregation of Yeshua in the Book of Revelation. That is a lot of fun. Folks, there is no time like the present to repent and turn to Yehowah. The Rock may right now be hurtling toward earth. It's too late if you wait until He gets here.

# Chapter 15

## Job, The Post-Trib Rapturist

Let's begin with Job 14:1-17, "Man, who is born of woman, lives only a few days and is full of trouble. <sup>2</sup>He sprouts from the ground like a flower and is cut down; he flees like a shadow and does not last. <sup>3</sup>Do you look at any of these? Do you bring me into judgment with you? <sup>4</sup>Who can bring something clean out of something unclean? No one. <sup>5</sup>Man's days are determined. The number of his months is with you; you have appointed his limits that he cannot pass. <sup>6</sup>Look away from him that he may rest, so that he may enjoy his day like a hired man if he can do so. <sup>7</sup>There can be hope for a tree; if it is cut down, it might sprout again, so that its tender stalk does not disappear. <sup>8</sup>Though its root grows old in the earth, and its stump dies in the ground, <sup>9</sup>yet even if it only smells water, it will bud and send out branches like a plant. <sup>10</sup>But man dies; he becomes weak; indeed, man stops breathing, and then where is he? <sup>11</sup>As water disappears from a lake, and as a river loses water and dries up, <sup>12</sup>**so people lie down and do not rise again. Until the heavens are no more** [this is a timing statement, and it is WAY DOWN the timeline!], **they will not awake nor be roused out of their sleep.** <sup>13</sup>Oh, that you would hide me away in the place of the dead ones away from troubles, **and that you would keep me in private until your wrath is over** [Judgment Day, not too far down the timeline today!], **that you would set me a fixed time to stay there and then call me to mind!** [Yom Kippur?] <sup>14</sup>If a man dies, will he live again? If so, I would wish to wait all my weary time there **until my release should come.** <sup>15</sup>**You would call, and I would answer you.** You would have a desire for the work of your hands. <sup>16</sup>You would number and care for my footsteps; you would not keep track of my sin. <sup>17</sup>My transgression would be sealed up in a bag; you would cover up my iniquity."

Notice that brother Job believes in the resurrection of his flesh body! Teachers and preachers say Job agrees with the Apostle Paul when he says, "until my release should come", as Paul said in 1 Corinthians 15:51-52, "we shall all be changed". Job agrees with Paul that Yeshua will awaken the dead with a call, "You would call", a shout, as Paul stated in 1 Thessalonians 4:16, "For Yeshua himself will descend from heaven. He will

come with a shout,” But have you ever heard a teacher or preacher teaching on the rapture/resurrection say that Job and Paul agree on WHEN the rapture/resurrection will occur? In Job 14:12-13 above, it looks like Job believes he will be resurrected **after the heavens are gone**, or **at least AFTER the wrath of Yehowah on Judgment Day!!** The grave is Job’s safe hiding place, at least he wants to wait in the grave until after Yehowah’s wrath is past. Did I twist those Scriptures? I don’t think so, that’s what they state! You can teach and preach what you want, but **I believe Job was a POST-TRIBULATION believer!!** So, here’s my question to the Apostle Paul, since you agree with Job on two points of the rapture/resurrection, do you agree with Job on the timing of the rapture, i.e., a post-trib rapture/resurrection? I can’t wait to ask Paul that one.

Let’s move over to Job 19:22-27, “Why do you persecute me as if you were the Almighty? Why are you not satisfied with consuming my flesh? <sup>23</sup>Oh, that my words were now written down! Oh, that they were inscribed in a book! <sup>24</sup>Oh, that with an iron pen and lead they were engraved in the rock forever! <sup>25</sup>But as for me, **I know that my Redeemer lives, and that at last he will stand on the earth;** <sup>26</sup>**after my skin, that is, this body, is destroyed, then in my flesh I will see the Almighty.** <sup>27</sup>**I will see him myself; my eyes, and not someone else, will see him.** My kidneys fail within me.”

Here again we see that Job is a firm believer in the resurrection! But look at the TIMING element that Job shares with us as to when he believes he will see Yehowah face to face!! **When Yeshua/Yehowah stands on the earth in the latter days!!** The Hebrew word for “at last” in verse 25 is Strong’s # 314 and means later, subsequent, latter, last (of time). Did you get that? It means at the end of time when Yeshua/Yehowah stands on the earth, just like Zechariah 14:4, Acts 1:11-12, and Revelation 14:1 state. That is Judgment Day language, at the end of the Great Tribulation, when Yeshua stands on the Mount of Olives! You don’t hear too many teachers preach Job 19 these days. Why? Does it mess up their pre-trib escapist rapture theory? Maybe.

Now Job is really begging the question. How does the principle of first use apply here? Is this the first use of rapture/resurrection language in Scripture? Could be, Job was one of the FIRST BOOKS, if not THE FIRST BOOK, of the Scriptures ever written down. Wow, that’s a powerful thought,



and the pre-tribbers need to deal with it. **JOB WAS NOT AN ISRAELITE, JOB WAS NOT A HEBREW, JOB WAS NOT A JEW.** His life was not just a type and shadow of a Hebrew, but it was certainly a type of the **BELIEVER'S** life!! He understood redemption and resurrection, long **BEFORE** Moses' Law, Jews, or the nation of ancient Israel ever existed. Deal with him.

Let's now move down further in Job, where the young man Elihu is rebuking and teaching Job in 33:25-30, **"then his flesh will become fresher than a child's; he will return to the days of his youthful strength."**<sup>26</sup> He will pray to the Almighty, and the Almighty will be kind to him, **so that he sees the Almighty's face with joy. The Almighty will give the person his triumph.**<sup>27</sup> Then that person [man, or Job] will sing in front of other people and say, **'I sinned and perverted that which was right, but my sin was not punished.**<sup>28</sup> **The Almighty has rescued my soul from going down into the pit; my life will continue to see light.'**<sup>29</sup> See, the Almighty does all these things with a person, twice, yes, even three times,<sup>30</sup> **to bring his soul back from the pit, so that he may be enlightened with the light of life."**

You can clearly see that Elihu also believed in a resurrection, in perfect agreement with Job, but I don't see a timing element in Elihu's statements. Look what the name Elihu means: The Hebrew word translated as "Elihu" in the Book of Job is the Hebrew word "Eliyu." This word literally means, "Yehowah is [my] Divine One." See Gesenius Hebrew-Chaldee Lexicon, page 451, Strong's No. 453. Yehowah was surely speaking through Elihu, a type of Messiah, to Job!!

Just like Yeshua called Lazarus by name when He raised him from the dead in John 11:43-44, Job is waiting for his Redeemer to call his name on resurrection day! Our dead believing family and friends also await the loud call back to life!! And take heart, it's not a bad thing to die before the Tribulation, as Isaiah 57:1-2 reveals, **"The righteous perish, but no one considers it, and the people of covenant faithfulness are gathered away, but no one understands that the righteous is gathered away from the evil.**<sup>2</sup> **He enters into peace; they rest in their beds, those who walk in their uprightness."**

# Chapter 16

## Pre-Trib Rapture Safari Part 1 of 3

Well, for whatever reason, Yehowah wants me to continue investigating the pre-tribulation rapture and our blessed hope of Messiah's return to earth. So the hunt is on. We'll begin in Luke 12 today. Thanks to Todd Strandberg of [www.raptureready.com](http://www.raptureready.com) for tracking down this verse.

Luke 12:35-40, "Let your long clothing be tucked in at your belt, and let your lamps be kept burning, <sup>36</sup>and be like people looking for their master **when he returns from the marriage feast**, so that **when he comes** [YESHUA ADVENT 2.0] and knocks, they may immediately open the door for him.

<sup>37</sup>Blessed are those servants, whom **the master will find watching when he comes** [YESHUA ADVENT 2.0]. Truly I say to you, he will tuck in his long clothing at his belt, and have them sit down at the table, and **he will come** [YESHUA ADVENT 2.0] and serve them. <sup>38</sup>**If the master comes in the second watch of the night, or if even in the third watch** [YESHUA ADVENT 2.0], and finds them ready, blessed are those servants. <sup>39</sup>Moreover know this, that if the master of the house had known the hour the thief was coming, he would not have let his house be broken into. <sup>40</sup>Be ready also, because **you do not know the hour when the Son of Man comes** [YESHUA ADVENT 2.0]."

Wow, I must admit, I've never noticed verse 36 before. Yeshua, in this story, alludes to, even implies, the fact that He will return at His second coming AFTER THE WEDDING TO HIS BRIDE AND THE MARRIAGE SUPPER OF THE LAMB! This Scripture passage is a good supporting SCRIPTURE for the pre-tribulation rapture doctrine. But please notice this whole passage, again the CONTEXT is Yeshua's SECOND COMING! But praise Yehowah, He may be coming back to earth from His wedding to His bride!! It's not easy to find a pre-tribulation rapture Scripture reference NOT TIED to the SECOND COMING of Yeshua, though here we see a sequence of events with the wedding first, then the Master's return. Good stuff, this passage is getting closer to the truth of the Rapture as Yeshua wanted His disciples to understand it. Also, notice the attitude the virgin servants (Yeshua's

disciples) should have: imminent expectancy of their Master's return!! We just don't know the day or the hour. . . yet.

Revelation 3:10-11, "Since you have kept my command to endure patiently, **I will also keep you from the hour of testing that is coming on the whole world**, to test those who live on the earth. <sup>11</sup>**I am coming soon** [YESHUA ADVENT 2.0]. Hold tight to what you have so no one can take away your crown." Again, this is a good rapture SCRIPTURE. The word trial is peirasmos, one meaning is: adversity, affliction, trouble: sent by God and serving to test or prove one's character, faith, holiness. This passage could relate to the Tribulation years, since it is the word used by Yeshua in teaching His disciples the model prayer in Matthew 6:13a, "Do not bring us into temptation, but deliver us from the evil one." Yeshua will answer our prayer. But, dear reader, you need to know that it is NOT the word tribulation, thlipsis, which means pressure, used by Yeshua in Matthew 24 or by John the Revelator in other places in Revelation. Notice also in verse 11 the imminency of His coming, which also appears to be His **SECOND COMING**, the YESHUA ADVENT 2.0. Again, it's difficult to find a solid pre-tribulation rapture Scripture reference NOT TIED to the Second Coming of Yeshua. But at least we are finding Scriptures, spoken by Yeshua Himself, that can be related to Paul's teaching of the Rapture/Resurrection in 1 Corinthians 15 and 1 Thessalonians 4.

Ok, so now let's go back again to 1 Corinthians 15 and try to tie in Paul's rapture/resurrection Scripture with our pre-tribulation Scriptures. Get this in your thinking, the **CONTEXT** of chapter 15 of 1 Corinthians is talking about **RESURRECTION**. Pre-tribbers argue that post-tribbers use Paul's "LAST TRUMPET" to put the rapture at the **END OF THE TRIBULATION**. Ok, so let's set up a scenario that **DOES NOT USE THE LAST TRUMPET, OR ANY TRUMPET, NOT EVEN A MESSIANIC SHOFAR!!** Here we go, let's **MUTE THE WHOLE UNIVERSE, HEAVEN, EARTH AND UNDER THE EARTH!** The only One allowed to make a noise is Yeshua, Who must shout at the dead to raise them up. Everyone else and everything else in the universe is silent: **-150db MUTED!!** Not one gunshot, not one terrorist bomb, not one nuke, not one siren, not one baby crying, no pregnant women moaning in labor, not even one little earthquake, not one hoofbeat, **NOTHING MAKES A SOUND! - 150db MUTED!** Ok, since pre-tribbers can't handle trumpet sounds, **let's NOW IGNORE the "last trumpet" in verses 51-54**, "Look! I tell you a secret

truth: We will not all die, but we will all be changed. <sup>52</sup>We will be changed in a moment, in the twinkling of an eye, ~~at the last trumpet. For the trumpet will sound, and the dead will be raised imperishable, and we will be changed.~~ <sup>53</sup>For this perishable body must put on what is imperishable, and this mortal body must put on immortality. <sup>54</sup>But when this perishable body has put on what is imperishable, and when this mortal body has put on immortality, then will come about the saying that is written, “Death is swallowed up in victory.”” Ok, so the ABSOLUTELY QUIET rapture/resurrection just happened WITHOUT THE LAST TRUMPET SCRIPTURE PASSAGE. Now, let’s come back to reality, UNMUTE THE UNIVERSE and now let’s pull in some other verses from chapter 15 to get more of the CONTEXT of Paul’s rapture/resurrection, verses 20-26, “But now Messiah has been raised from the dead ones [resurrection], the firstfruits of those who died. <sup>21</sup>For since death came by a man, by a man also came the resurrection of the dead. <sup>22</sup>For as in Adam all die, so also in Messiah will all be made alive [resurrection]. <sup>23</sup>But each in his own order: Messiah, the firstfruits [30 AD resurrection], and then those who belong to Messiah will be made alive at his coming [those who are dead or alive, about 2,000 years AFTER Yeshua’s resurrection, specifically at the YESHUA ADVENT 2.0]. <sup>24</sup>Then will be the end, when Messiah will hand over the kingdom to Yehowah the Father. This is when he will abolish all rule and all authority and power. <sup>25</sup>For he must reign until he has put all his enemies under his feet. <sup>26</sup>The last enemy to be destroyed is death.” Now, dear reader, you tell me how you can interpret verses 23-24 to mean ANYTHING OTHER THAN MESSIAH’S SECOND COMING!! And notice that those two verses DO NOT MENTION THE LAST TRUMPET. Now get the ORDER, First Resurrection in 30 AD, then about 2,000 years later, the Resurrection/Rapture at Messiah’s Second Coming, then THE END. WHERE CAN YOU FIND ROOM FOR A 7 year TRIBULATION BETWEEN VERSE 23 AND VERSE 24?? Order: Yeshua’s resurrection, the saints resurrection/rapture at Yeshua’s Second Coming, THEN THE END. Is that too hard to understand? You need to do a word study on that word: ORDER! It’s a military term. Here’s Thayer’s definition: G5001 τάγμα tagma Thayer Definition:

- 1) that which has been arranged, thing placed in order
- 2) a body of soldiers, a corps
- 3) band, troop, class

**Part of Speech: noun neuter**

Also, please take serious note of those three little Greek words, “then the end”. Then means sequence, the definite article the, followed by the end. This is not the end of time, but the end of a series of events, like the Great Tribulation, then the YESHUA ADVENT 2.0! Here’s Dr. Thayer’s take on the word end: G5056 τέλος telos

**Thayer Definition:**

**1) end**

**1a) termination, the limit at which a thing ceases to be (always of the end of some act or state, but not of the end of a period of time)**

**1b) the end**

**1b1) the last in any succession or series**

**1b2) eternal**

**1c) that by which a thing is finished, its close, issue**

**1d) the end to which all things relate, the aim, purpose**

**2) toll, custom (i.e. indirect tax on goods)**

**Part of Speech: noun neuter**

That’s some pretty heavy Second Coming teaching in verses 23-24, and Paul uses this stage of context to teach us about the Rapture/Resurrection at the LAST TRUMPET!! Sorry, pre-tribbers, I couldn’t resist, Paul uses the last trumpet specifically to announce Yeshua’s Second Coming! And hey, who could stay dead then, with all that noise?

1 Corinthians 15 DOES FIT PERFECTLY with Hebrews 9:28, “In the same way, **Messiah also**, who was offered once to take away the sins of many, **will appear a second time**, not to deal with sin, but for the salvation of those who are waiting patiently for him.” And with Hebrews 10:12-13, “On the other hand, Messiah offered one sacrifice for sins forever, he sat down at the right hand of Yehowah **[resurrection/ascension in 30 AD]**. <sup>13</sup>**He is waiting until his enemies are made a stool for his feet.**” Compare verses 23-25 with these Scriptures!! Rearrange your stinking thinking, there’s only two advents of Messiah, not three.

Let's move over to 1 Thessalonians, where we'll find the great rapture/resurrection Scripture in chapter 4. But first, you need to see the context of 1 Thessalonians 1:3-4, "We remember without ceasing before Yehowah our Father your work of faith, labor of love, and patient confidence for the future in our Lord Yeshua Messiah. "Brothers loved by Yehowah, we know he has chosen you," Our hope is in Yeshua's Second Coming to earth! And there's that word election again! It's not just the Jews who are the elect of Yehowah!! 1:10, "They report that you are waiting for his Son from heaven, whom he raised from the dead ones. This is Yeshua, who frees us from the wrath to come." Verse 10 has great potential to be a pre-trib rapture Scripture, but it's already in the context of Yeshua's Second Coming! 2:19a, "For what is our confidence for the future, or joy, or crown of pride in front of our Lord Yeshua Messiah at his coming?" Paul is declaring our blessed hope, the whole imminency doctrine, **THE SECOND COMING OF YESHUA!!** The Second Coming/YESHUA ADVENT 2.0 of Yeshua HaMashiach is the CONTEXT of 1 Thessalonians!! 3:13, "May he strengthen your hearts, so that they will be blameless in consecration before our Father Yehowah, at the coming of our Lord Yeshua Messiah with all his set-apart ones." Are you, dear reader, GETTING THE CONTEXT of 1 Thessalonians?

Now, let's look at the other great Rapture/Resurrection Scripture, 1 Thessalonians 4:13-18, "We do not want you to misunderstand, brothers, about those who are dead, so that you do not grieve like the rest who do not have certainty about the future. <sup>14</sup>For if we believe that Yeshua died and rose again [fact, not fiction], even so Yehowah will bring with Yeshua those who have died in him."

Is it not the pre-tribbers that insist that the saints **COME WITH YESHUA AT HIS SECOND COMING**? Huh, is 1 Thes. 3 and 4 pre-tribulation rapture Scripture, or **SECOND COMING SCRIPTURE**?? Why is it that pre-tribbers insist that Yeshua and Yehowah are confused about the direction of their movement at the rapture/resurrection/second coming? Notice the direction of Yehowah in verse 14, **DOWN FROM HEAVEN TO EARTH**, WITH **SOME FORMERLY DEAD SAINTS**, exactly the same statement as in 3:13. What do you pre-tribbers need? A compass? A GPS unit? An altimeter? A map? A lesson on gravity or supernatural transportation?



**“<sup>15</sup>For this we say to you by the word of Yehowah, that we who are alive, who are left at the coming of Yeshua, will surely not precede those who have died. <sup>16</sup>For Yeshua himself will descend from heaven. He will come with a shout, with the voice of the archangel, and with the trumpet of Yehowah, and the dead in Messiah will rise first. <sup>17</sup>Then we who are alive, who are left, will together with them be caught up in the clouds to meet Yeshua in the air. In this way we will always be with the Lord. <sup>18</sup>Therefore, comfort one another with these words.”**

**Notice verse 15, this is the YESHUA ADVENT 2.0, and again THE RAPTURE IS TIED TO THE SECOND COMING!!!! Again, NOTICE the direction of Yeshua’s movement at the rapture/resurrection/second coming. HE DESCENDS FROM HEAVEN TO THE LOWER ATMOSPHERE JUST ABOVE THE EARTH’S SURFACE!! Oh my, there’s that trumpet thing again in verse 16; well, you pre-tribbers just ignore that Scripture, if it’s just too much for you to handle!! Hit your MUTE button again and go back to sleep. The rest of you notice verse 17, we’re going up to meet Yeshua, and Yehowah too, WHO ARE ON THEIR WAY DOWN FROM HEAVEN TO EARTH, then we shall always be with Him, BUT THIS VERSE DOES NOT SAY WHERE WE WILL BE! I do believe that for a little while, we’ll be hovering over the earth, in the breathable air. We may go to the Father’s house in heaven for the marriage supper, BUT THIS GREAT RAPTURE SCRIPTURE DOES NOT SAY THAT! We go up for an unknown length of time, but Yeshua and Yehowah are ON THEIR WAY DOWN FROM HEAVEN TO EARTH TO ESTABLISH THE KINGDOM OF Yehowah ON THE EARTH! Paul says it twice here in 1 Thes. 4.**

**Let’s continue the CONTEXT with 1 Thessalonians 5. Verses 2-4, “For you yourselves know perfectly well that the Day of Yehowah [Judgment Day] is coming like a thief in the night. <sup>3</sup>When they say, “Peace and security,” then sudden destruction will come on them. It will be like birth pains in a pregnant woman. They will in no way escape. <sup>4</sup>But you, brothers, are not in darkness so that the Day [Judgment Day] would overtake you like a thief.” Verses 9-10, “For Yehowah did not destine us for wrath, but to obtain salvation [salvation is what His Second Coming is all about] through our Lord Yeshua Messiah. <sup>10</sup>It is he who died for us so that, whether we are alive or dead, we may live together with him.” Dead or alive, we’re going up in the Rapture/Resurrection, but when? Whether on earth or in the lower**



atmosphere, we're protected from the wrath of Yehowah. Verse 23, "May Yehowah of peace make you completely consecrated. May your whole spirit, soul, and body be preserved without blame for the coming of our Lord Yeshua Messiah." CONTEXT: YESHUA ADVENT 2.0. I want the Rapture to be pre-tribulation as much as the next guy, but you are hard pressed to use 1 Thessalonians to PROVE a pre-tribulation Rapture. The Rapture is a FACT. The timing of the Rapture appears to be at the Second Coming of Yeshua. I just don't see how you can read it any other way, in context.

Well, I guess we'd be remiss if we didn't include John 14:1-4, "Do not let your heart be troubled. You believe in Yehowah, believe also in me. <sup>2</sup>In the house of my Father are many rooms. If it were not so, I would have told you, for I am going to prepare a place for you. <sup>3</sup>If I go and prepare a place for you, I will come once more and receive you to myself, so that where I am you will also be. <sup>4</sup>You know the way to where I am going [ascension language, NOT rapture/resurrection language]." Look at this beautiful promise! Again, it's talking about the SECOND COMING OF YESHUA, AND THE RAPTURE IS TIED TO THE SECOND COMING OF YESHUA. . . AGAIN!! Now get this into your thinking, WHEN YESHUA COMES DOWN FROM HEAVEN TO THE LOWER ATMOSPHERE JUST ABOVE THE SURFACE OF THE EARTH AT HIS SECOND COMING ["I will come once more"] AND RECEIVES US TO HIMSELF (the Rapture/resurrection!!), **where IS HE** WHEN HE MEANS "WHERE I AM"??? He's in the lower atmosphere!! And that is where He says we may be also when He says where I am. **Yeshua DID NOT say, "Where I am GOING"!!** We may go to the Father's house in heaven for the marriage supper and wedding, BUT THIS GREAT RAPTURE/RESURRECTION/SECOND COMING SCRIPTURE DOES NOT SAY THAT!! Again, pre-tribbers ASSUME we're going up to Heaven. Only problem I see with that is that there won't be anybody else up there! The host of Heaven is coming DOWN to earth, to ESTABLISH the Kingdom of Yehowah on earth, and to REIGN on earth.

So, in conclusion, what have we hunted down so far in our Rapture Safari? Luke 12, CONTEXT is the Second Coming of Messiah, with an allusion to a wedding BEFORE Yeshua comes again. Revelation 3, Yeshua will keep us from a temptation (to take the MARK OF THE BEAST?) coming upon the whole earth, again in the CONTEXT of His soon coming. 1 Corinthians 15, the whole CONTEXT is the Second Coming of Yeshua. 1 Thessalonians 4, in

**the CONTEXT of the Second Coming of Yeshua, and even Judgment Day in chapter 5!**

**Let me be honest, I like the pre-tribulation rapture doctrine/idea/theory. I WANT to be raptured/resurrected before the Tribulation, so, I'm going to hold onto Luke 12:36 UNTIL YESHUA COMES AGAIN!!**

# Chapter 17

## Pre-Trib Rapture Safari Part 2 of 3

Well, folks, we're on a hunting trip and guess where Ruach ha'Kodesh is leading us today? Oh yeah, right into the end-time jungle of Matthew 24-25! But you can't have a discussion of Matthew 24-25 without an understanding of the chronological setting in which Yeshua gives His ultimate private end-time prophecy intel briefing to His disciples. It was given during His Passion Week in 30 AD. Yeshua had just fulfilled Daniel 9:25, "Know and understand that from the issuing of the order to restore and rebuild Jerusalem to the coming of Messiah the Commander, there will be seven sevens (49 years) and sixty-two sevens (434 years, for a total of 483 of the 490 years). Jerusalem will be rebuilt with streets and a moat, despite the times of distress." Exactly 483 years AFTER Persian King Artaxerxes Longimanus had issued that decree, Yeshua rode into Jerusalem on the donkey's colt, presenting Himself as the Messiah of Israel on Palm . . . Shabbat, Saturday, Nisan 10, 30 AD!!! The Passover Lamb, according to Torah, is always selected on Nisan 10. Yeshua was selected and the religious folk immediately began to inspect Him with all kinds of questions. Read the story in Matthew 21-23. In Matthew 21:18, we see Yeshua going back into Jerusalem on Sunday morning, Nisan 11, 30 AD, for more questioning/inspection as the Lamb of Yehowah. In Matthew 22:23, we see it is still Sunday, Nisan 11. In Matthew 22:46, we see it is still Sunday, Nisan 11, as Yeshua was quieting those who were questioning Him and His authority. Then, in the last verse of chapter 23, we see Yeshua shutting Himself off from the religious people, "For I say to you, You will not see me from now on until you say, 'Blessed is he who comes in the name of Yehowah.'" After this Olivet Discourse on Sunday, Nisan 11, 30 AD, in Matthew 26:1-2, Yeshua tells us exactly what day it is, "It came about that when Yeshua had finished all these words, he said to his disciples, 2 "You know that after two days [Monday and Tuesday, Nisan 12 and 13] the Passover is coming [Nisan 14, on Wednesday, 30 AD, crucifixion day], and the Son of Man will be delivered up to be crucified.'" So now the stage is set for Yeshua's private briefing with His disciples. What a great

**opportunity for Yeshua to launch His prophecy seminar career, with radio, television, DVDs, books, internet videos, etc.!**

**Let's get started. Unpack your spotting scopes, load your weapons, sharpen your swords, slosh on a little bug repellent, clean your sunglasses, because the light is quite bright in here, and let's slog into the jungle. Pre-tribbers may want to slip into your rubber chest waders, because it gets a little swampy in the next two chapters of Matthew. Yehowah told me to go through Matthew chapter 24 verse by verse, hunting for the pre-tribulation Rapture/Resurrection. We may not go through Matthew 25 verse by verse, but we'll see.**

**So here we go. . . . Matthew 24, “<sup>1</sup>Yeshua went out from the temple and was going on his way. His disciples came to him to point out to him the buildings of the temple.” Late Sunday morning, or early Sunday afternoon, Nisan 11, 30 AD, Yeshua left the Building, and His disciples came to Him to brag about the great Temple buildings. No pre-tribulation rapture in verse 1, but it is early in the hunt. And what is Yeshua's response to His disciples?**

**“<sup>2</sup>But he answered and said to them, “Do you not see all these things? Truly I say to you, not one stone will be left on another that will not be torn down.” Yeshua responds with a prophecy of the destruction of the Temple, which did happen, by the way, 40 years later! So now we know that Yeshua is a real prophet, since His prediction of the future did come to pass. No pre-tribulation rapture in verse 2.**

**“<sup>3</sup>As he sat on the Mount of Olives, the disciples came to him privately and said, “Tell us, when will these things happen? What will be the sign of your coming [YESHUA ADVENT 2.0] and of the end of the age?”” The disciples, believers, the elect, the chosen, your representatives, ask Yeshua three things as they sit down in private on the Mount of Olives, for the first great end-time prophecy intel briefing. The disciples considered the Temple's destruction to be the end of their world. We all want to know when, that is the million shekel question, but look closely at their second question. The disciples want to know when YESHUA'S SECOND COMING WILL BE, WHICH THEY KNOW WILL CAUSE THE END OF THE AGE AS THEY KNEW IT. What signs precede the YESHUA ADVENT 2.0? Notice that the disciples of Yeshua**

are not concerned about a pre-tribulation rapture. In fact, they don't seem to know anything about a pre-tribulation rapture, they didn't ask Him about their personal private catching up. No pre-tribulation rapture in verse 3.

**“<sup>4</sup>Yeshua answered and said to them, “Be careful that no one leads you astray.” If ever there was a word for the 21<sup>st</sup> century Messianic believer, this is it. Also, take notice of that little word Y-O-U. You and I will see it a lot in this chapter. Yeshua is speaking to us, the last generation of Messianic believers before His second coming. He is NOT just talking to Jews, or Israelites, nor to unbelievers. No pre-tribulation rapture in verse 4.**

**“<sup>5</sup>For many will come in my name. They will say, ‘I am the Messiah,’ and will lead many astray.” This is certainly a valid timely WARNING for the 21<sup>st</sup> century true believer in Messiah. Be careful whom you listen to. What? People can be deceived when it comes to Yeshua's second coming? Yeshua said so. No pre-tribulation rapture in verse 5.**

**“<sup>6</sup>You will hear of wars and intelligence reports concerning wars. See that you are not troubled, for these things must happen; but the end is not yet.”** Yup, we've seen about 250 wars in just the last 100 years, and yup, it's still not the end. Yeshua really knows His prophecy stuff. He'd make a great television preacher! Notice Yeshua is beginning to answer the disciples questions about the end of the world as we know it. Watch the signs and pray for the harvest. No pre-tribulation rapture in verse 6.

**“<sup>7</sup>For ethno-linguistic nation will rise against ethno-linguistic nation, and kingdom against kingdom. There will be famines and earthquakes in various places.”** The Hebrew Matthew says in EVERY PLACE, meaning every place AT THE SAME TIME! Nations are ethnic groups or tribes. Kingdoms are political entities and I bet Yeshua is also implying spiritual kingdoms fighting each other for supremacy. Demons don't get along with each other any more than humans do. We see famines, pestilences, and earthquakes increasing on a daily basis. The Arab Spring is rapidly turning into the dark, cold and deadly Arab Winter. Just read the daily headlines. Yeshua

was specifically talking about the early 21<sup>st</sup> Century!! More signs, but still no pre-tribulation rapture in verse 7.

“<sup>8</sup>But all these things [signs] are only the beginning of birth pains.” Oh boy, the end-times are just getting started. Yeshua is talking about TODAY!! Yeshua, this would be a great time for a pre-tribulation rapture!! No pre-tribulation rapture here at the beginning of sorrows in verse 8.

Ok, friends and enemies, let's stop for a breather here in this clearing on the slopes of the Mount of Olives for a moment. Kick back and take a drink of your living water. Wouldn't a pre-tribulation rapture be the perfect climax to the “beginning of sorrows”? Of course it would. IF Yeshua had wanted to establish a doctrine of a pre-tribulation rapture, it would be right here, right now. There would be a verse 8.5 that says something like this, “<sup>8.5</sup>Then I'll return in the clouds to the lower atmosphere and resurrect the dead saints, transform you living saints into your immortal bodies, and catch you all up to me in the air, at my advent 1.5.” BUT THERE IS NO VERSE 8.5 AND YESHUA SAID NO SUCH THING. So, what's the problem? Once you reach verse 9 below, the pre-tribulation rapture theory is obliterated!

“<sup>9</sup>“Then they will deliver you up to tribulation and kill you. You will be hated by all the ethno-linguistic nations for my name's sake.” Uh oh, there's that dreadfully nasty word, thlipsis, tribulation. But let's not get ahead of Yeshua. Look at the FIRST word in verse 9, the Greek word for “then” is a time stamping adverb modifying the verb in the sentence, deliver! What is Yeshua saying? AFTER the beginning of sorrows time is over, THEN, at the right time, YOU will be delivered up, surrendered to TRIBULATION, in which YOU will be hated and killed. The Greek word thlipsis, tribulation, in this verse is a noun in the accusative case, meaning it is the DIRECT OBJECT of the verb, DELIVER UP. And whom is Yeshua speaking to in verse 9? He's warning the people who survive the beginning of sorrows, in the early 21<sup>st</sup> Century!! Pre-tribbers have a real problem with verses 8-9, where's the pre-tribulation rapture between verse 8 and verse 9?? I'm sorry, but Yeshua says NOTHING ABOUT A PRE-TRIBULATION RAPTURE here between verses 8 and 9. Can you imagine being hated by every ethnic group on this planet, just like Yeshua was? And remember, this word

tribulation in Matthew 24:9 is NOT the word temptation Yeshua used in Revelation 3:10, which He promised the Philadelphia Congregation He would protect them from. What is the test in Rev. 3:10 that is coming upon the whole world? Will you take the Mark of the Beast, guaranteeing your damnation to the Lake of Fire? And besides, the promise in Rev. 3:10 is to those who persevere, not to those who get pre-trib raptured. **Ok, NOW WE ARE INSIDE THE 7-YEAR TRIBULATION, per Yeshua's own words, not mine.** Oh no, we've all been left behind!! We could stop this study right here with verse 9, where Yeshua has clearly debunked and shattered the pre-tribulation rapture theory, but let's go on just to see what else is in this jungle. Sorry, pre-tribbers, no pre-tribulation rapture in verse 9.

**“<sup>10</sup>Then [think sequence of events over time] many will stumble, and betray one another and hate one another.”** Ok, if you are not pre-trib raptured, will you be offended? Will you betray your remnant persevering, enduring to the end brethren? Will you hate those who told you so, beforehand? I believe these things will happen **INSIDE THE 7-YEAR TRIBULATION.** Everything Yeshua is, says, and does, offends some humans. Will you be one of those offended ones, here, now, in the last days? I hope not. No pre-tribulation rapture in verse 10.

**“<sup>11</sup>Many false prophets will rise up and lead many astray.”** You don't have to look far into the circles of messianic congregations of Yeshua to find these guys and gals. Pick your favorite prophet flavor, you'll find him/her. Surely, they would not think to deceive us in regards to the rapture? No way, can't happen. Yeah, right. No pre-tribulation rapture in verse 11.

**“<sup>12</sup>Because lawlessness will be multiplied, the love of many will grow cold.”** Ouch, and what does Yeshua consider lawlessness? You do the study for yourself, but Yeshua considers **NOT FOLLOWING TORAH** as lawlessness. Not fair, you naughty Jew Messiah!! How dare you, Yeshua, expecting 21<sup>st</sup> century Messianics to have to follow that “legalistic” stuff. You do the study, but **there is a world of difference between being legal and being lawful.** The Tanakh is the foundation of Messianic faith, not vice versa. You, dear disciple, were grafted into a Hebrew faith. Study it out, you replacement theology buffs. The Hebrew Root supports you, you don't support the Hebrew Root! Study it out for yourself. Yeshua opened my eyes



to this paradigm shifting truth in about 2003 AD. My life has not been the same since. My flesh life has gone down the toilet since then, but in the Kingdom of Yehowah, I'm a rising star!! Father, open the spiritual eyes of my friends, enemies, and family!! No wonder the old Messianic Congregations are dying a cold, loveless death. No pre-tribulation rapture in verse 12.

**“<sup>13</sup>But the one who endures to the end will be saved.”** See, here's the promise from Revelation 3:10. Yeshua's Second Coming is all about securing our final salvation for all eternity, we get immortal bodies, which **CAN NEVER DIE!** It's a pretty good deal, but look what you have to do between now and then, **ENDURE TO THE END.** End of what? Your personal tribulation. Paul taught that our Messianic life is like a race, and one of the qualifying heats is to endure to the end of your very own tribulation. **That word end nips the pre-tribulation rapture theory in the bud.** I think it's pretty clear, we do not see a pre-tribulation rapture in verse 13.

**“<sup>14</sup>This gospel of the kingdom will be preached in the whole world as a testimony to all the ethno-linguistic nations. Then the end will come.”** Please, please notice that this gospel of the kingdom does not include a pre-tribulation rapture theory. Is the gospel being preached to all ethnic people groups on earth? I've heard we're pretty close, with satellite TV, internet and radio, etc., the gospel is reaching every corner of this planet. So what does an all-encompassing gospel preaching mean? We're ready for the end of the world as we know it. So here we are on the brink of the **END**, and we still do not see a pre-tribulation rapture in verse 14.

**“<sup>15</sup>Therefore, when you see the abomination of desolation, which was spoken of by Daniel the prophet, standing in the most set-apart place”** (let the reader understand),” Wow, this appears to be right in the middle of the 7-year tribulation, when the Antimesiah will stand in the next Temple and tell himself that he is Yehowah. Yeshua is making reference to the end of Daniel's 70-week prophecy, in 9:27, “He will confirm a covenant with many for one seven (years). In the middle of the seven (years) he will put an end to the sacrifice and the offering. On the wing of abominations will come someone who makes desolate. A full end and destruction are decreed to be poured out on the one who has made the desolation.” My precious pre-trib

friends, notice how Yeshua states matter-of-factly that His disciples **WILL SEE** the abomination of desolation, “when you see”. And we know from Daniel, that this is in the middle of the 7-year 70<sup>th</sup> week of Daniel. Definitely too late for a pre-tribulation and a mid-tribulation rapture, which we do not see in verse 15, but we do see the abomination of desolation!!

“<sup>16</sup>then let those who are in Judea flee to the mountains,” Why do people assume that the only people in Judea are Jews? We know that there are at least Muslims, Messianics, AND Jews in Judea today. So, are these folks fleeing to the tops of the mountains to await a rapture or Yeshua’s return? I don’t think so. They are fleeing to the mountains to be where Yehowah wants them to be so He can protect them from His wrath, as He promised many times in Scripture. This verse relates to the vision in **Revelation 12. Yehowah’s people will be protected from His wrath during the last 3 ½ years of the Tribulation.** Fleeing is not rapturing. No pre-tribulation rapture in verse 16.

“<sup>17</sup>let him who is on the housetop not go down to take anything out of his house,” Time is of the essence and so is obedience. Delayed obedience is disobedience. Make haste. Get saved today. No pre-tribulation rapture in verse 17.

“<sup>18</sup>and let him who is in the field not return to take his coat.” The fields may still be white unto harvest, but now the gig is up. Messianics no longer work the fields. Run baby run. No pre-tribulation rapture in verse 18.

“<sup>19</sup>But woe to those who are with child and to those who are nursing infants in those days!” Like it was in the days of Noah, many will still be making and raising families. Some will feel the distress of the tribulation more than others. Remember to help those more vulnerable than you. No pre-tribulation rapture in verse 19.

“<sup>20</sup>Pray that your flight will not occur in the winter or on a Sabbath.” I don’t think Yeshua is referring to a rapture here, or a friendly skies trip with United Airlines. And then there’s that nasty word Sabbath that Christians continue to choke on. Do you get the underlying premise here?

Yeshua naturally ASSUMES you, dear Messianic disciple, will be faithfully observing His Sabbath DURING the Tribulation!! That is a stunning statement by our Master. Men may have changed the Sabbath to Sun-god-day, but Yehowah never has and never will. Yehowah will not share His glory with anyone, not a demon, an angel, or a pompous pious papal man. Yeshua will answer our prayers anytime, but ask Him to let you flee on any day other than the Sabbath. The solemn regard and respect Yeshua has for His own word astounds me. I didn't see that in any Left Behind movie, nor do I see a pre-tribulation rapture in verse 20.

“<sup>21</sup>For then there will be **great tribulation** [mega thlipsis], such as has not been from the beginning of the world [not since the creation of the cosmos] until now [present tense time], no, nor ever will be again.” Notice that with the word “then”, Yeshua is continuing His end-time chronological timeline of events. What's up next? GREAT TRIBULATION, the last 3 ½ years of Yehowah's wrath against wicked men. Yeshua is saying that this will be the darkest time in all of human history before or after these 3 ½ years. It's now past time for a mid-trib rapture. BUSTED. There is certainly no pre-tribulation rapture in verse 21.

“<sup>22</sup>Unless those days [of GREAT TRIBULATION] are shortened, no flesh would be saved. But for the sake of the elect, those days will be shortened.” That is an amazing statement, if the Great Tribulation were allowed to play itself out, without Yehowah's direct intervention, NOT ONE SINGLE HUMAN would be left alive on planet earth. Yeshua is not talking about soul salvation, by grace through faith in Him, He's talking about physical deliverance, protection, or salvation from Yehowah's wrath. So, dear pre-tribbers, some humans will be left alive to repopulate the earth after the Great Tribulation. Well, since we've all been left behind, I'm glad Yeshua said He will shorten the days for our sakes. This statement begs the question, do we really need to count the 1260, 1290, or 1335 days? Yeshua is going to shorten the days down to something less than a perfect 3 ½ years!! Oh no! There goes a bunch of Messianic timelines. Yeshua, you can't sell DVDs with a teaching like that! Well, with Judas Iscariot as His media marketing manager, Yeshua did the best He could. Cut the Master some slack, will ya? No pre-tribulation rapture in verse 22.

**“<sup>23</sup>Then if anyone says to you, ‘Look, here is the Messiah!’ or, ‘There is the Messiah!’ do not believe it.”** Isn’t Yeshua amazing? Towards the END of the Great Tribulation, many false Messiahs are going to show up and claim to be the Master! That is wild. That competition for claiming to be number one is really going to upset the Antimesiah. You’d better know Yehowah and His voice, so YOU won’t be deceived! Too late for a pre-tribulation rapture in verse 23.

**“<sup>24</sup>For false Messiahs and false prophets will come and show great signs and wonders, so as to lead astray, if possible, even the elect.”** To claim that Yeshua is talking only to Jews, as Yehowah’s elect people, in Matthew 24 is absolutely ludicrous, outright heresy. Only a spiritually saved person will have Ruach ha’Kodesh’s discernment at the END of the Great Tribulation, in order to NOT be deceived by all the religious nuts running around then. And you thought we had a lot of religious nut cases running around the planet today! And why aren’t all these religious nuts DEAD by then? Here’s a thought, maybe those false messiahs and false prophets are made up of lukewarm demon influenced Christians/Messianics that Yeshua is going to spew out of His mouth!?! Well what did Yeshua say to the end-time Laodicean Congregation in Revelation 3:16, “So, because you are lukewarm, neither hot nor cold, I am about to vomit you out of my mouth.” The Laodicean Congregation in the end-times considers itself to be Yehowah’s people, but Yeshua says He will upchuck them out of His inner belly! They USED TO BE part of His body, close to His heart even!! Repent and figure it out. No pre-tribulation rapture in verse 24.

**“<sup>25</sup>See, I have told you ahead of time.”** So, why would Yeshua take His precious time, just two days before His crucifixion, to enlighten and warn His DISCIPLES about this end-time scenario, if they weren’t going to have to walk THROUGH it? Why not just tell them they’d be raptured off the planet and not have to even think about it? He certainly didn’t want them to worry about it, but He did want them to prepare beforehand for it, physically, mentally, emotionally, and spiritually. Yeshua is the First Prepper. He’s first in everything! No pre-tribulation rapture in verse 25.

**“<sup>26</sup>Therefore, if they say to you, ‘Look, he is in the wilderness,’ do not go out to the wilderness. Or, ‘See, he is in the inner rooms,’ do not believe it.”** Can

you imagine the insanity running rampant during the last days of the Great Tribulation? People of all faiths and backgrounds, with demons pushing them, will be **SEARCHING FOR THE MESSIAH!** They want a Messiah. They need a Messiah to save them from this kook known as the Antimesiah! Like I've said a couple times before, don't be a lemming following the crowd over the cliff. Let the lost souls and the undiscerning oil-free virgins do that stuff. Follow Yeshua, He'll keep you safe. Nope, no pre-tribulation rapture in verse 26.

**“<sup>27</sup>For as the lightning shines out from the east and flashes all the way to the west, so will be the coming of the Son of Man.” QUICK, SUDDEN, BRIGHT, FLASHING LIKE A TWINKLING IN THE EYE, will the YESHUA ADVENT 2.0 be. Notice the timeline, it's too late to call this a pre-trib, mid-trib, or pre-wrath rapture verse!! This is Yeshua announcing His own Second Coming!! Good grief, how much plainer could the Master speak? Re-read Chapter 11 to see Yeshua announce his own Second Coming in present tense. And don't forget to take note of the timeline context! Sorry, no pre-tribulation rapture in verse 27.**

**“<sup>28</sup>Wherever a dead body is, there the vultures will gather.” This is a mysterious verse. Could the carcass be a dead pre-trib rapture theory? A dead Laodicean Congregation? Do eagle-eyed believers have discerning eyes yet? Fly high in Ruach ha'Kodesh and get an eagles-eye view of the whole end-time picture Yeshua is drawing for YOU, disciple. The enemies of Yeshua will be dead and dying at the end of the Great Tribulation, literally being put under His feet and made into His footstool. Could that include the lies of false doctrine, heresy, false churches, false religion, stupid Christian/Messianic books, and hatred of the truth? Sure, they are His enemies also. Let your talons out and claw for the truth, it's here for those willing to die to self and seek the truth with pure motives. Luke 17:37, Eze. 39:17-20, and Rev. 19:17-20 reveal that this is a reference to Yehowah's great feast he prepares for the birds and beasts of the earth at Armageddon. Huh, lots of truth, but still no pre-tribulation rapture in verse 28.**

**“<sup>29</sup>But immediately after the tribulation of those days, the sun will be darkened, the moon will not give its light, the stars will fall from the sky,**

and the powers of the heavens will be shaken.” One thing is for sure by now, Yeshua has NO DOUBT in His mind about the future timeline of the Tribulation period. Is it too difficult for you dear disciple, to see what point in time Yeshua is referring to in verse 29? Looky here, the 7-year TRIBULATION IS NOW OVER!! Notice that the powers spoken of here are not spiritual powers, but literally the physical powers of the heavens will rock to and fro, including the earth reeling like a drunkard, like Isaiah prophesied in Isaiah 24. Read that chapter in Isaiah, he was talking about this exact same day as Yeshua was here in verse 29. Eclipses may also be spoken of here by Yeshua. It’s way past time for a pre-tribulation rapture in verse 29, but maybe soon we’ll see a post-trib rapture/resurrection!!

“<sup>30</sup>Then the sign of the Son of Man will appear in the sky, and all the tribes of the earth will mourn. They will see the Son of Man coming on the clouds of the sky with power and great glory.” Is Yeshua speaking clearly, or not? The word “then” continues the itemized sequence of events in their PROPER ORDER, even AFTER the Great Tribulation is over! Yeshua is no dummy, though some of His so-called disciples continue to act like dummies today. Notice that there are still at least a few people still alive from every ethno-linguistic people group/tribe on this planet, who will observe and be able to testify to the YESHUA ADVENT 2.0!! This is not Yeshua’s 1<sup>st</sup> coming, this is not Yeshua’s unheard of false 1.5 coming, this is the YESHUA ADVENT 2.0! No pre-tribulation rapture in verse 30.

“<sup>31</sup>He will send his angels with a great sound of a trumpet, and they will gather together his elect from the four winds, from one end of the sky to the other.” Remember Yeshua’s parables during His ministry when He taught that His angels are the reapers of the harvest? Look at the timeline again. Here, now, AFTER the Great Tribulation is OVER, the angels begin to gather the living and resurrected saints from all over heaven and earth. These angels have a tremendous job to do, for they must collect EVERY saint from all time past and present, making sure there is not one sinner among them. And pre-tribbers, cover your ears again, because right here we hear that noisy trumpet of Yehowah!! Since we are past the Tribulation now, could it be that this really is the LAST TRUMPET that Paul spoke about in 1 Corinthians 15? There’s a real good possibility, even a great probability that this is the last trump. It’s certainly not the FIRST TRUMPET or BEFORE



**the FIRST TRUMPET! You really have to twist the Scriptures, or outright deny them, to miss Yeshua and Paul's teaching on the Trumpet of Yehowah at the END. No pre-tribulation rapture in verse 31.**

**“<sup>32</sup>Learn a lesson from the fig tree. As soon as the branch becomes tender and puts out its leaves, you know that summer is near.” Anyone who has been studying the Bible for awhile knows that Yeshua uses the fig tree to picture the Nation of Israel. Well, the fig tree of Israel put forth its branch in 1948 AD, it is still tender and putting forth leaves, but to this day, the modern humanistic secular State of Israel has NOT PRODUCED THE SPIRITUAL FRUIT that Yeshua is looking for. Spiritual blindness must totally amaze the armed forces of heaven. How can our Jewish brethren still not recognize their Messiah after all He has done for them? Maybe DURING and AFTER the Tribulation Yeshua will finally be able to collect some saintly fruit from the Israelite fig tree. He's been patient for a few thousand years. This is one of the few verses in chapter 24 where Yeshua even hints at the Israelites, or Jews, and then He uses the picture of their spiritual climate as an indicator of His Second Coming. He also uses Israel as His timing element, is it the season for spiritual fruit to appear in modern Israel? Sure it is. Is the mention of summer an indicator that Yeshua will return on the Feast of Shavuot, or Pentecost? It's always possible. He started the Church Age on Pentecost 30 AD, why not end it on Pentecost? But still, no pre-tribulation rapture in verse 32.**

**“<sup>33</sup>So also, when you see all these things, you should know that he is near [YESHUA ADVENT 2.0], at the very gates.” Know who is near? The final harvest of souls? The Great Tribulation? Yeshua's Second Coming? The Rapture and Resurrection of all the saints? Yes. No pre-tribulation rapture in verse 33.**

**“<sup>34</sup>Truly I say to you, this generation will not pass away until [the time element] all of these things will have happened [are prophetically fulfilled].” If by this generation, Yeshua means the folks who saw Israel become a nation in 1948, then these things will have to happen real soon, because it has already been 70 years, one whole generation, since that prophetic event occurred. If Yeshua means the generation that sees the beginning of sorrows take place, then the end may stretch out for quite a**



few more years. But since He just mentioned the fig tree, I do believe we are very close to seeing Yeshua's Second Coming and the Rapture and Resurrection. A generation may mean 40, 70, or even 100 years, so you'll have to study it out and make up your own mind. No pre-tribulation rapture in verse 34.

**“<sup>35</sup>Heaven and earth will pass away, but my words will never pass away.”** Yehowah is going to remake and replenish the heavens and the earth several more times before eternity, but Yeshua's more sure words of prophecy are more sure, more solid, more reliable, than the physical universe! Yeshua's written and spoken words will stand forever, outlasting anything physical. This is the King's oath. What Yeshua has prophesied in the first 34 verses of Matthew 24 will happen, just as He said. No pre-tribulation rapture in verse 35.

**“<sup>36</sup>But concerning that day and hour no one knows, not even the angels of heaven, nor the Son, but only the Father.”** What day and hour is Yeshua talking about? Look down at verse 37, He's talking about His Second Coming! Only One Person in all the Realm knows on what day and at what hour He will send Yeshua back to earth to collect His bride and set up His Kingdom on earth. Yehowah has His own calendar, and it's very precise and apparently very private. So, all you geeks in heaven and earth, hack that. I hear that China recently hacked into the White House military nuclear computer network. Good grief, has America really been dumbed down that much? Yehowah is about to humble this once great nation and His former servant. It seems Yehowah is the only One Who can keep a secret anymore. Here is one not so well-kept secret that is out now, no pre-tribulation rapture in verse 36.

**“<sup>37</sup>As the days of Noah were, so will be the coming of the Son of Man.”** Here, Yeshua compares the YESHUA ADVENT 2.0 to the Great Flood of Noah's day. In Noah's day, there was a whole lot of sinning going on. Today, there is a whole lot of sinning going on. Noah was a prepper, at Yehowah's command. Unfortunately, there is not a physical ark that you can build today to protect you from the kinds of destruction coming upon this earth during the Tribulation. Billions of people are going to die. You need to be prepared spiritually to meet your Maker face to face. We all should be

shaking in our waders now. Everyone needs to repent of their sins and get right with Yehowah now, this minute, today. Don't put it off. Noah was protected from the Flood, you will be protected from the Great Tribulation, if you are Yehowah's on that day. Yehowah's protection over you during the Tribulation is the evidence that He blesses you in all circumstances. Obviously, no pre-tribulation rapture in verse 37.

**“<sup>38</sup>For as in those days before The Flood they were eating and drinking, marrying and giving in marriage until the day that Noah entered the ark,”** Normal life appeared to be going on in Noah's day. The markets were open, the churches were open, people were working and partying and getting married, normal, everyday life. Then Noah went into the ark and Yehowah sealed the door. When Yehowah does that sealing of the saints thing, look out world. You need to be sealed in Ruach ha'Kodesh NOW. You need to practice saying no to the New World Order now. You need to practice saying no to RFID chip implants, and bio-metric control of your life now. You need to learn to say no to tyrannical civil governments today. You need to learn to say no to CatholIslam now. Once the saints are electronically locked out of the world system, Yehowah will be our only hope. He will help you endure to the end. The day is coming, on Yehowah's time schedule, according to His calendar. I hope you're ready. Sorry, no pre-tribulation rapture in verse 38.

**“<sup>39</sup>and they knew nothing until The Flood came and took them all away, so will be the coming of the Son of Man.”** For humans that are not spiritually prepared, the YESHUA ADVENT 2.0 will come upon them as a thief in the night. It will be sudden, it will be blindingly bright, it will be violent, it will be with overwhelming force. Yeshua is coming to destroy evil ethno-linguistic nations who have turned against Him, have fought against Jerusalem, and who have divided up His land. He is coming back to take back His title deed to this planet and set up His headquarters in Jerusalem. Do I feel sorry for those arrogant idiots who think they control the destiny of Jerusalem? Naw. They're finally going to get their just due. Yehowah is simply using Jerusalem and the next Temple to bait Satan into his final defeat. And Satan is taking the bait, hook, line, and sinker. And **please take notice of the fact that it's the sinners who are taken away, not the saints!** No pre-tribulation rapture in verse 39.

**“<sup>40</sup>Then two men will be in a field, one will be taken, and one will be left.”** Don’t forget our context here. This is at the YESHUA ADVENT 2.0, not at a pre-tribulation rapture of the saints. That word then clues us in immediately that we’re continuing Yehowah’s timeline. This is a harvest, but it’s a harvest of the grape company to the wrath of Yehowah. You may want to go back and reread Matthew 13 and Revelation 14. This is the separation of the sheep and goats, the wheat and the tares. I’m telling you folks, **YOU WANT TO BE LEFT BEHIND HERE**. It’s the folks who are taken that are thrown into the furnace and into the wine vat to experience the wrath of Yehowah. Being left behind is a good thing. No pre-tribulation rapture in verse 40.

**“<sup>41</sup>Two women will be grinding with a mill, one will be taken, and one will be left.”** Yeshua continues the harvest tale in verse 41. Aren’t you glad that it’s the angels doing the harvesting? At least they know how to read the names in the Lamb’s Book of Life. They know who’s who in the world. Can you imagine what the final harvest would be like if it were left up to humans, even to Christian/Messianics? We’d be frying the lowly saints and exalting the rich and famous. Admit it folks, Yehowah cannot trust humans to know who belongs to Him. We don’t even have access to read the Book of Life today. I pray that there will be a great spiritual awakening in these last days, but today is the day of salvation. I do not recommend waiting until we are in the Great Tribulation, or Yah forbid, AFTER the Great Tribulation to get saved. Once Yeshua and the angels begin that sickle thing in Revelation 14, it’s too late, dear reader. No pre-tribulation rapture in verse 41.

**“<sup>42</sup>Therefore, be on your guard, for you do not know at what hour your Lord will come.”** Today is the day to be diligent about your spiritual life. Get saved today. Watch and pray today. Don’t wait until it’s too late. If you don’t have a Bible, buy one, or email me at anapto2 at gmail dot com, and I’ll email you my FREE and legally FREED Son Of Man Bible e-Sword Bible program module, SOMB.bblx. SOMB modules are available for PC, Apple, Android, and Linux devices. Or, go to [www.biblesupport.com](http://www.biblesupport.com) and set up a free account and do a search for “Unlocked Literal Bible 9” then scroll down to see the Son Of Man Bible module. e-Sword is available at

[sword.net](http://sword.net). The FREE Son Of Man Bible is also available for The Word Bible program over at [www.wordmodules.com](http://www.wordmodules.com). Do a search for “Son Of Man Bible” then scroll down to see the SOMB.ont for FREE download. The Word is available from <http://www.theword.net> Get into the Scriptures and get saved! Read the Book of John first, then the Book of Leviticus. Yeshua is coming back on Judgment Day soon. You must get ready to meet Him. No pre-tribulation rapture in verse 42.

“<sup>43</sup>But know this, that if the master of the house had known in what time of night the thief was coming, he would have been on guard and would not have allowed his house to be broken into.” Trust me, you do not want Yeshua to break upon your life without you having prepared your soul to meet Him. He is the Great Rock of Salvation. You must fall upon Him and let your heart be broken open and cleaned out, before Judgment Day. Otherwise, the Rock will come back and crush you to pieces, and you will face the Lake of Fire judgment that exterminates you and results in your eternity of annihilation/extinction/non-existence apart from Yehowah, not cool, not cool at all. No pre-tribulation rapture in verse 43.

“<sup>44</sup>Therefore, you must also be ready, for the Son of Man will come at an hour that you do not expect.” How many warnings do we need, to see that Yehowah is fair and impartial? Yeshua is coming back, not unexpectedly, for the true messianic congregation of Yeshua has been waiting and watching for Him for about 2,000 years now, but at a time we do not expect. He’s coming back right on time, at the world’s DARKEST hour. When He says be ready, He doesn’t necessarily mean get yourself into an underground doomsday bunker. He means get your heart ready and trust Him to come at the right time. It’s too late for Yeshua to come back early, and He is never late, so we know He’ll come back right on schedule!! Yeshua is ALWAYS on time, not late like some people I know. No pre-tribulation rapture in verse 44.

“<sup>45</sup>So who is the faithful and wise servant whom his master has set over his household in order to give them their food at the right time?” Ah, now we know what Yeshua is looking for in your heart, what He is expecting, faithfulness and wisdom. Are you a faithful shepherd over Yehowah’s flock, feeding them relevant spiritual food at the right time? Or are you just

fleeing the flock of Yehowah, hawking your religious wares to increase your personal empire? Why did Yeshua turn over the moneychangers' tables in the Temple – TWICE!?! There is no room in the Kingdom of Yehowah for merchandising His set-apart things. What was it He said? Oh yeah, freely you have received, freely give. Notice what Yeshua said here, give them food in due season, **NOT SELL THEM FOOD** IN DUE SEASON!! The messianic congregation of Yeshua still misunderstands the simplest teachings of the Master. That's another reason He's coming back angry. Good thing the Church season is about up. No pre-tribulation rapture in verse 45.

“<sup>46</sup>Blessed is that servant whom his master will find doing that when he comes.” You want to be His servant. You want to be blessed by Yehowah. You have to do His work, His way. There is nothing wrong with taking an offering before, during, or after a sermon. Everyone needs to learn to give freely, selflessly to Yehowah's work, but who needs another Christian/Messianic book or DVD sitting on the shelf collecting dust? We are to busy ourselves giving, planting, cultivating, and harvesting souls, until He does come back. Let's be faithful about His business. There's your blessing. No pre-tribulation rapture in verse 46.

“<sup>47</sup>Truly I say to you that the master will set him over everything that he owns.” There is tremendous opportunity for advancement in the Kingdom of Yehowah, but you get there through faithful service by the wisdom of Yehowah, in His time. Follow the Master, don't try to lead him. No pre-tribulation rapture in verse 47.

“<sup>48</sup>But if an evil servant says in his heart, 'My master delays his coming,'” It only appears that Yeshua is delaying His return to earth. On Yehowah's calendar, it's not even been two whole days yet, when you consider the day is as a thousand years principle. Yeshua promised in Hosea to raise us up on the third day. Hosea 6:2, “After two days he will revive us; he will raise us up on the third day, and we will live before him.” He will raise us up is resurrection speak!! Yeshua really has no obligation to return for us until AFTER 2,000 years have passed, since His ascension. If you were into Bible chronology, you could calculate that out and come pretty close to a day and hour when Yeshua might return. I'm just waiting for the angel to say

there will be no more time delay, Revelation 10:6. Not even a delayed pre-tribulation rapture in verse 48.

**“<sup>49</sup>and begins to beat his fellow servants, and eats and drinks with drunkards;”** This is no time for family infighting or partying. It’s the end time for staying sober, thinking clearly, discerning events wisely, and trusting Him wholeheartedly. This verse sounds like Noah’s day again. But there is no pre-tribulation rapture in verse 49.

**“<sup>50</sup>then the master of that servant will come on a day that the servant does not expect and at an hour that he does not know.”** Human, how many times does Yeshua have to tell us about His Second Coming for us to really get it? And these continuous references to an unknown day and hour could be clues that Yeshua is talking about the New Moon on a soon coming Feast of Trumpets, a Tishri 1 date that will be one like we’ve never seen before! Notice that it’s the evil servant who will be surprised on that day and hour! No pre-tribulation rapture in verse 50.

**“<sup>51</sup>His master will cut him up by scourging and make his fate the same as that of the hypocrites, where there will be weeping and grinding of teeth.”** This sure sounds like some servants of the Most High will be spewed out of His mouth on that day. For hypocrites, it will be a sad day of weeping and gnashing the teeth. For faithful servants of Yehowah, it will be a day of unspeakable joy and reward! That there will be no hypocrites in the Kingdom of Yehowah is a truly frightful, though comforting, thought. Well, we’ve hunted long and hard for a pre-tribulation rapture, but there’s not one in verse 51 either. The pre-tribulation rapture theory flat-lined between verses 8 and 9!!

We now end our Matthew 24 rapture safari, without bagging one single pre-tribulation rapture verse!! I feel a little disappointed, because I really DESIRE to be raptured out before the Tribulation, but I’d rather know the truth that sets me free than to think I might have believed in something that is not based on the truth of Yehowah’s word.

We’ll continue in the Olivet Discourse with Matthew 25 next, but our study may not be verse by verse. We’ll see how the Master leads.



# Chapter 18

## Pre-Trib Rapture Safari Part 3 of 3

We're back in the jungle of Matthew 25, after taking a refreshing break at the cool clear River of Living Water. Still got your hunting gear on? Let's forge ahead and see what Yehowah teaches us in Matthew 25, "<sup>1</sup>Then the kingdom of heaven will be like ten virgins who took their lamps and went to meet the bridegroom. <sup>2</sup>Five of them were foolish and five were wise. <sup>3</sup>For when the foolish virgins took their lamps, they did not take any oil with them. <sup>4</sup>But the wise virgins took containers of oil along with their lamps. <sup>5</sup>Now while the bridegroom was delayed, they all got sleepy and slept. <sup>6</sup>But at midnight there was a cry, 'Look, the bridegroom comes! Go out and meet him.' <sup>7</sup>Then all those virgins rose up and trimmed their lamps. <sup>8</sup>The foolish said to the wise, 'Give us some of your oil, because our lamps are going out.' <sup>9</sup>But the wise answered and said, 'Since there will not be enough for us and you, go instead to those who sell and buy some for yourselves.' <sup>10</sup>While they went away to buy, the bridegroom came, and those who were ready went with him to the marriage feast, and the door was shut. <sup>11</sup>Afterward the other virgins also came and said, 'Master, master, open for us.' <sup>12</sup>But he answered and said, 'Truly I say to you, I do not know you.' <sup>13</sup>Watch therefore, for you do not know the day or the hour at which the Son of Man comes." [YESHUA ADVENT 2.0]

Notice how Yeshua just continues to talk about His Second Coming, using that word then again to set the sequential timing of consecutive events. Verse 13 gives us the context for the parable of the ten virgins being a comparison to the Kingdom of Yehowah. Yeshua's Second Coming is clearly the subject of the first 13 verses of Matthew 25. If there is a Rapture/Resurrection in the Olivet Discourse, this is about as close as you can get to it. But notice that the Rapture/Resurrection happens at the END of the Tribulation, not before it, per Matthew 24:29. And you will not understand the timing of Yeshua's Second Coming and our going out to meet our Bridegroom, unless you have some understanding of the Fall Feasts of Yehowah. Yeshua will return for His Bride during the dark period



of the New Moon on a future Feast of Trumpets, or Feast of Yom Teruah, Tishri 1-2 on the biblical Hebrew calendar. We do not know the exact day or hour of Messiah's return, but we do know the season, in the Fall, during the Feast of Trumpets! That Feast of Trumpets, of course, will be the seventh Feast of Trumpets at the END of the seven-year Tribulation. This is the day of the Rapture/Resurrection of the saints. I would like to believe this is a Pre-tribulation Rapture, but in the context of Matthew 25:1-13, you just CANNOT justify a pre-tribulation point of view. We will be caught up to meet Yeshua in the air for our own protection, while, for the next 10 days He finishes judging the earth, culminating on Tishri 10, Yom Kippur, the Day of Atonement, when Judgment is finalized and sealed forever. Five days later, on Tishri 15 [the 1,335<sup>th</sup> day], we will marry Yeshua and enjoy the 7-day wedding celebration, known as the Feast of Tabernacles, when we tabernacle with our King and He with us! So, for the first 14 days of Tishri in that last year of the Tribulation, we'll be protected from Yehowah's wrath and we'll be preparing for our marriage feast and wedding. I believe there will be a coronation ceremony, when we crown Yeshua as our King, before the wedding ceremony, probably right on Tishri 1, Feast of Trumpets. Then Yeshua and Yehowah will be busy for 10 days judging the earth. Then from Tishri 11 to the 15<sup>th</sup>, the entire Kingdom of Yehowah will be preparing for the marriage supper of the Lamb! You know, cleansing the Temple, mikvas (immersions) for everyone, handing out white linen robes of righteousness. You just can't get away from the fact that these final events take place AFTER the Great Tribulation, at the very end of the end of time as we know it. Then, on Tishri 22, the eighth day of the Feast, known as the last Great Day, we enter into the Millennial reign of Yeshua on earth. A pleasant peaceful new beginning! On that new Torah cycle, Yeshua Himself will teach us, beginning at Genesis 1:1! Wow, it will be awesome and you don't want to miss it. Get saved TODAY!

<sup>14</sup>For it is like when a man was about to go into another country. He called his own servants and gave over to them his wealth. <sup>15</sup>To one of them he gave 225 kilograms of silver, to another he gave 90 kilograms of silver, and to yet another he gave 45 kilograms of silver. Each one received an amount according to his own ability, and that man went on his journey. <sup>16</sup>The one who received the 225 kilograms of silver went at once and invested them and made another 225 kilograms. <sup>17</sup>Likewise the one who had received 90 kilograms of silver made another 90 kilograms. <sup>18</sup>But the

servant who had received 45 kilograms of silver went away, dug a hole in the ground, and hid his master's money. <sup>19</sup>Now after a long time the master of those servants came back [YESHUA ADVENT 2.0, 2,000 years after His first advent.] and settled accounts with them. <sup>20</sup>The servant who had received 225 kilograms of silver came and he brought another 225 kilograms. He said, 'Master, you gave me 225 kilograms of silver. See, I have made 225 kilograms more.' <sup>21</sup>His master said to him, 'Well done, good and faithful servant! You have been faithful over a few things. I will put you in charge over many things. Enter into the joy of your master.' <sup>22</sup>The servant who had received 90 kilograms of silver came and said, 'Master, you gave me 90 kilograms of silver. See, I have made 90 kilograms more.' <sup>23</sup>His master said to him, 'Well done, good and faithful servant! You have been faithful over a few things. I will put you in charge over many things. Enter into the joy of your master.' <sup>24</sup>Then the servant who had received 45 kilograms of silver came and said, 'Master, I know that you are a strict man. You reap where you did not sow, and you harvest where you did not scatter. <sup>25</sup>I was afraid, so I went away and hid your 45 kilograms of silver in the ground. See, you have here what belongs to you.' <sup>26</sup>But his master answered and said to him, 'You wicked and lazy servant, you knew that I reap where I have not sowed and harvest where I have not scattered. <sup>27</sup>Therefore, you should have deposited my money with the bankers, and at my coming [YESHUA ADVENT 2.0] I would have received back my own with interest. <sup>28</sup>Therefore, take away the 45 kilograms of silver from him and give it to the servant who has 450 kilograms. <sup>29</sup>For to everyone who possesses, more will be given, even more abundantly. But from anyone who does not possess anything, even what he does have will be taken away. <sup>30</sup>Throw the worthless servant into the outer darkness, where there will be weeping and grinding of teeth.'"

In verses 14-30, Yeshua tells another Kingdom parable, teaching us that we should be about His business of building His messianic congregation of believers, making disciples for His Kingdom, UNTIL HE RETURNS TO EARTH!! You do not want to be classified as an unprofitable servant. There's too much weeping and gnashing of teeth involved in being unprofitable, unfit for the Kingdom. We have no higher calling than to be consumed with the business of the Kingdom of Yehowah, until His Second Advent.

**“<sup>31</sup>When the Son of Man comes in his glory and all the set-apart angels with him, then he will sit on his glorious throne. <sup>32</sup>Before him will be gathered all the ethno-linguistic nations, and he will separate the people one from another, as a shepherd separates the sheep from the goats. <sup>33</sup>He will place the sheep on his right hand, but the goats on his left. <sup>34</sup>Then the King will say to those on his right hand, ‘Come, you who have been blessed by my Father, inherit the kingdom prepared for you from the foundation of the world. <sup>35</sup>For I was hungry and you gave me food; I was thirsty and you gave me a drink; I was a stranger and you took me in; <sup>36</sup>I was naked and you clothed me; I was sick and you cared for me; I was in prison and you came to me.’ <sup>37</sup>Then the righteous will answer and say, ‘Lord, when did we see you hungry and feed you? Or thirsty and give you a drink? <sup>38</sup>When did we see you a stranger and take you in? Or naked and clothe you? <sup>39</sup>When did we see you sick or in prison and come to you?’ <sup>40</sup>Then the King will answer and say to them, ‘Truly I say to you, what you did for one of the least of these brothers of mine, you did it for me.’ <sup>41</sup>Then he will say to those on his left hand, ‘Depart from me, you cursed, into the eternal fire that has been prepared for the devil and his angels, <sup>42</sup>because I was hungry, but you did not give me food; I was thirsty, but you did not give me a drink; <sup>43</sup>I was a stranger, but you did not take me in; naked, but you did not clothe me; sick and in prison, but you did not care for me.’ <sup>44</sup>Then they will also answer and say, ‘Lord, when did we see you hungry, or thirsty, or a stranger, or naked, or sick, or in prison, and did not serve you?’ <sup>45</sup>Then he will answer them and say, ‘Truly I say to you, what you did not do for one of the least of these, you did not do for me.’ <sup>46</sup>These will go away into eternal punishment but the righteous into eternal life.”**

**In verses 31-46 we see the YESHUA ADVENT 2.0 again, followed by His bema seat judgment of all the ethnic groups of earth. Even though we’re saved by grace through faith in Yeshua, it sure looks like it is very important to Yeshua as to how we treat our fellow man. Righteous people perform righteous acts. Righteous acts do not make you righteous. The blood of Yeshua makes you righteous. Righteous acts get you a beautiful white linen wedding garment! Revelation 19:6-8, “Then I heard what sounded like the voice of a great number of people, like the roar of many waters, and like loud crashes of thunder, saying, “HalleluYah! For Lord Yehowah El Shaddai reigns. <sup>7</sup>Let us rejoice and be very happy and give him**

**the glory, because the wedding celebration of the Lamb has come, and his bride has made herself ready. <sup>8</sup>She was permitted to be dressed in bright and clean fine linen”, for fine linen is the righteous acts of believers.”**

**Good times are coming for the saints! The bad news has to happen first, unfortunately. Well, we come to the end of the Olivet Discourse and our Rapture Safari, and we finally bagged a Rapture/Resurrection! At the end of all things, which will be the beginning of the restoration of all things, as it was in the beginning of all things. So what does the Book say after this Discourse? Matthew 26:1-2, “It came about that when Yeshua had finished all these words, he said to his disciples, <sup>2</sup>“You know that after two days the Passover is coming, and the Son of Man will be delivered up to be crucified.”” Well, you know the rest of His-Story. Prophecy is simply history spoken or written down beforehand. Yeshua is the Greatest Prophet Who will ever live. Are you ready to meet Him face to face? That’s what the Feast of Tabernacles is all about!! Get ready to Rapture Tribulate!**

**Let’s conclude with this comforting prophetic word from Daniel 12:12, “Blessed is the one who waits until the end of the 1,335 days.” Our Jewish brethren, in preparation for the Fall Feasts of Yehowah, begin on the 1<sup>st</sup> day of the sixth month, Elul 1, with praying, fasting, and repenting for 40 days in preparation for the highest holy day of the year, the Day of Atonement, 40 days from Elul 1, on Tishri 10. Well, get your calculator out and consider: If Elul 1 is day 1290 on Yehowah’s countdown calendar for the Great Tribulation, 45 days later is the 1,335<sup>th</sup> day of Daniel 12:12, which just happens to be Tishri 15, the First Day of the Feast of Tabernacles, **YOUR WEDDING DAY!!** See, YOU are blessed!! So don’t just tribulate, celebrate Yeshua’s soon homecoming! And don’t worry about the Tribulation, your Heavenly Father has every last (pun intended) hair on your somewhat rounded head all numbered!! Saints, it’s His good pleasure to **GIVE** you the Kingdom!**

# Chapter 19

## Hijacking the YESHUA ADVENT 2.0

If I wanted to waste my emotions on getting upset at pre-tribulation proponents, I could easily do so, but what would that accomplish? Instead, we'll keep digging into Yehowah's word to see what He has to say on the matter. When Yeshua appeared on earth in the 1<sup>st</sup> century BC and 1<sup>st</sup> Century AD, we know that was the time commonly known today as His FIRST ADVENT, or **YESHUA ADVENT 1.0**. Pre-tribulation advocates would have you believe that Yeshua will come again and then again, a PRE-tribulation **YESHUA ADVENT 1.5** in the sky followed about 7 years later by a **YESHUA ADVENT 2.0** when He lands on the Mount of Olives. Scripture simply DOES NOT SUPPORT such a doctrine. Most of the New Covenant Scriptures that talk of Yeshua COMING AGAIN, relate to the YESHUA ADVENT 2.0, not a Pre-tribulation rapture/resurrection YESHUA ADVENT 1.5. Some of the COMING AGAIN Scriptures do mention a rapture/resurrection, which are tied directly to His ADVENT 2.0. Pre-tribulationists simply hijack many of Yeshua's ADVENT 2.0 Scriptures and try to make them speak of an ADVENT 1.5 at a Pre-tribulation Rapture/Resurrection of the saints. Poor and deceptive scholarship at best.

There are so many Scriptures to look at in regards to the YESHUA ADVENT 2.0, that it can become overwhelming. Personally, I don't think Yeshua sees any difference between His ADVENT 2.0 and the Rapture/Resurrection of the saints, just from His statements we looked at in Matthew 25:1-13. Pre-tribbers like to put forth the Greek word parousia (Strong's # 3952) as the word of choice for the YESHUA ADVENT 1.5 to Pre-trib rapture/resurrect His saints, but in just a brief look at Matthew 24-25, I see that Yeshua used at least 3 Greek words to talk about the YESHUA ADVENT 2.0. He used erchomai (Strong's # 2064), parousia (Strong's # 3952), and heko (Strong's # 2240). Why don't the pre-tribbers talk about all 3 words? I believe Yeshua used them interchangeably to relate His **YESHUA ADVENT 2.0** message. And just for the record, in John 14:3, one of the pre-tribbers foundational rapture Scriptures, Yeshua said erchomai, "I will come" not parousia!! But we are not to get side tracked in arguing over words, but we can present our findings from research! And here's another point to look at.

There are 300 Scriptural signs of the YESHUA ADVENT 1.0 that were fulfilled about 2,000 years ago. There are about 2,500 Scriptural signs of the YESHUA ADVENT 2.0 that will be fulfilled soon, but there are ZERO (0) Scriptural signs of a Pre-tribulation Rapture/Resurrection event BETWEEN the YESHUA ADVENT 1.0 and the YESHUA ADVENT 2.0! Pre-tribbers would then want you to build a whole doctrine on those ZERO (0) Scriptural signs of a Pre-tribulation Rapture/Resurrection!! And that in light of the Word of Yehowah, which states in Amos 3:7, “Surely **Lord Yehowah will do nothing unless he reveals his plan to his servants the prophets.**” If a man-made Pre-tribulation Rapture/Resurrection doctrine breaks Scripture, throw it out!

I can't help it, but I approach the Word of Yehowah from an accountant's perspective. That's my professional training, so I just can't help it. I always look for the bottom line, foundational thought, or principle. So far, in my Rapture Safari, I believe **Hebrews 9:28 presents us with this bottom line**, “In the same way, Messiah also, who was offered once to take away the sins of many [YESHUA ADVENT 1.0 in the 1<sup>st</sup> centuries BC/AD], will appear a **second time**, not to deal with sin, but for the salvation of those who are waiting patiently for him.” Read all of Hebrews chapter 9, for in it you see the FINISHED WORK of Yeshua on the execution stake securing our New Covenant in His own blood. Back to the bottom line, look at that word “**second time**”. It's one Greek word, deuterios, Strong's # 1208, and can mean second in time, which apparently is what the writer wanted to convey, since he had just summarized the YESHUA ADVENT 1.0. This is where I begin with the YESHUA ADVENT 2.0. This principle is reinforced by Yeshua Himself, our First Witness, by His RAPTURE statement in John 14:1-4, “Do not let your heart be troubled. You believe in Yehowah, believe also in me. <sup>2</sup>In the house of my Father are many rooms. If it were not so, I would have told you, for I am going to prepare a place for you. <sup>3</sup>If I go and prepare a place for you, **I will come once more** and receive you to myself, so that where I am you will also be. <sup>4</sup>You know the way to where I am going.” The Greek word for “come” is erchomai, which means that Yeshua will come FROM Heaven TO earth to establish His Kingdom. This is the great Rapture/Resurrection Scripture from the lips of Yeshua Himself!! But look at the next word in the sentence, “again”. It is the Greek word palin, which does mean Yeshua is coming again, **but when in relation to time**, it means: **ONCE MORE!!** This word palin leaves NO ROOM for a



**YESHUA ADVENT 1.5, or a YESHUA ADVENT 3.0; it ONLY leaves room for a YESHUA ADVENT 2.0!!** To try to use John 14:1-4 as a Pre-tribulation rapture passage breaks Scripture, for it leaves no room for Yeshua to come back at the end of the Great Tribulation to establish His Kingdom on earth! So, John 14:1-4 **MUST** be speaking of the YESHUA ADVENT 2.0 at the END of the Great Tribulation!! And is that not the exact teaching we get from the two dudes in white at Yeshua's ascension in Acts 1:11? Yes, it is.

So, what's my problem? Well, if Yeshua comes back **BEFORE** the Tribulation to Rapture/Resurrect the saints at a YESHUA ADVENT 1.5, but you call it His ADVENT 2.0, you've hijacked His 2<sup>nd</sup> ADVENT and broken all the other Scriptures that talk about His bodily, physical, visible return to the earth to set up His Kingdom on this planet and tabernacle with mankind forever. By calling His return at a pre-tribulation Rapture/Resurrection the YESHUA ADVENT 2.0, forces His return to earth to reign for 1,000 years to be called His YESHUA ADVENT 3.0, breaking Hebrews 9:28 and John 14:3! Pre-tribbers trip all over themselves trying to separate His coming at the Rapture/Resurrection from His coming to earth for His millennial reign, but the writer of Hebrews 9 makes it crystal clear, to me anyway, that **Yeshua is ONLY COMING BACK ONE MORE TIME, AT HIS YESHUA ADVENT 2.0!!**

And for the record, in Hebrews 9:28, the word "He will appear" is the Greek word *optomai*, Strong's # 3700. Go figure, the New Covenant writers used several Greek words to describe Yeshua's ADVENT 2.0! But the Hebrews 9:28 "second time" appearing correlates well with what those two dudes in white said in Acts 1:11. Yeshua's ascension almost 2,000 years ago was bodily, physical, and visible, so shall His YESHUA ADVENT 2.0 be, in the early 21<sup>st</sup> century!!

I believe 100% in the Rapture/Resurrection of the saints at the YESHUA ADVENT 2.0, just not in a Pre-tribulation ADVENT 1.5. In fact, most of the Scriptures pre-tribbers use to create the imminency doctrine of Yeshua's soon return describe His ADVENT 2.0, not an ADVENT 1.5. Pre-tribbers need to STOP abusing Yehowah's word; it's outright heresy and deception, even end-time profiteering (false propheteering?). Undoubtedly, 1 Corinthians 15 is one of the foundational Scriptures describing the Rapture/Resurrection of the saints. Look one more time at verses 22-24, which set the **CONTEXT** for Paul's great Rapture/Resurrection teaching, "For as in Adam all die, so also in Messiah will all be made alive. <sup>23</sup>But each in his own **order**: Messiah,



the firstfruits [about 2,000 years ago], and then those who belong to Messiah will be made alive at his coming [YESHUA ADVENT 2.0] (relax, it's parousia!). <sup>24</sup>Then comes the end, when Messiah will hand over the kingdom to Yehowah the Father. This is when he will abolish all rule and all authority and power." LOOK CLOSELY at the 3 Greek words that follow "at His coming", "Then the end", the word "comes" is not in the Greek. My question to pre-tribbers is and always will be, WHERE do you see Daniel's 70<sup>th</sup> Week of the 7-year tribulation BETWEEN verses 23 and 24? Huh? Please SHOW ME, because I really do want to believe in a pre-tribulation rapture. But where is it? It's NOT IN THIS SCRIPTURE!! Paul ONLY LISTS 3 EVENTS:

- 1 – Messiah as Firstfruits about 2,000 years ago
- 2 – YESHUA ADVENT 2.0, our blessed hope of rapture/resurrection in the 21<sup>st</sup> century
- 3 – Then the end

Is that too difficult for pre-tribbers to grasp? Apparently. Please stop abusing Yehowah's word.

If I have abused Yehowah's word, I apologize and repent now. I may have made a sweeping statement in my Safari 2 post, and I'm sorry for doing that, but I want to go back and look at Revelation 14 again. John has several rapid-fire visions in Revelation 14, which appear to be talking about the YESHUA ADVENT 2.0, on Judgment Day. For context see verse 1, "I looked and saw the Lamb standing on Mount Zion. With him were 144,000 who had his name and his Father's name written on their foreheads." And for more context, see verse 7, "He called out with a loud voice, "Fear Yehowah and give him glory. For the hour of his judgment [His krisis] has come [erchomai]. Worship him, the one who made the heaven, the earth, the sea, and the springs of water." Now, let's look at verses 14-20, "I looked, and there was a white cloud. Seated on the cloud was one like a Son Of Man. He had a golden crown on his head and a sharp sickle in his hand. <sup>15</sup>Then another angel came out of the temple and called with a loud voice to the one sitting on the cloud: "Take your sickle and start to reap. For the time to reap has come [erchomai], since the harvest of the earth is ripe." <sup>16</sup>Then the one who was sitting on the cloud swung his sickle over the earth, and the earth was harvested. <sup>17</sup>Another angel came out from

the temple in heaven; he also had a sharp sickle. <sup>18</sup>Still another angel came out from the incense altar, who had authority over lightning. He called out with a loud voice to the one who had the sharp sickle, "Take your sharp sickle and gather in the clusters of grapes from the vines of the earth, for their grapes are now ripe." <sup>19</sup>The angel swung his sickle to the earth and gathered the grape harvest of the earth. He threw it into the great wine vat of Yehowah's wrath. <sup>20</sup>The winepress was stomped outside the city, and blood poured out from it up to the height of a horse's bridle, for 300 kilometers."

Pre-tribbers like to brag that the Congregation of Yeshua is nowhere to be seen in Revelation chapters 4-18, but I beg to differ here and now. I propose a possibility to you here in Revelation 14:14-16. We see Yeshua, One like the Son of Man, sitting on a cloud in the breathable air of the lower atmosphere reaping some folks off the face of the earth!! Friends, this could easily be a Scriptural picture of the Rapture/Resurrection of the saints, IMMEDIATELY prior to Yeshua's angels reaping the wicked grape company into the winepress of Yehowah's wrath!! You could interpret this Scripture passage as a pre-tribber and say Yeshua is the first sickle in to reap the wicked into the wrath of Yehowah, but the passage DOES NOT SAY THAT NOR DOES IT DEMAND THAT INTERPRETATION. This is plainly, literally, a POST-TRIBULATION, PRE-WRATH Rapture/Resurrection Scripture. No twisting or hem hawing around with the passage, just a literal reading of it. Notice the distinction in John's vision between Yeshua's harvest and His angel's harvest! The angel specifically harvested the tares, the wicked grape company into the wrath of Yehowah, but the passage doesn't say what happened to Yeshua's harvest!! Is it possible this is where we are caught up to meet the Lord in the air? I believe it's not only possible, it's very probable that is EXACTLY what Yeshua just did. Thus, again we see the saints protected from the wrath of Yehowah, since we are not appointed to wrath (1 Thes. 5:9)!! Do you see how dangerous it is to make sweeping statements about the Scriptures, like the Congregation of Yeshua is NOT SEEN IN REVELATION 4-18!?! Maybe I need to look deeper into Revelation 14, but I don't see where John identified the YESHUA ADVENT 2.0 harvest in 14:14-16 as ONLY PEOPLE WHO GOT SAVED DURING THE SEVEN YEAR TRIBULATION!!

Revelation 14:12 shows Israelite and non-Israelite saints are present, the One New Man in Yeshua. Verse 13 gives a special blessing to those who die during the Tribulation, saints who NEED RESURRECTION by Yeshua in verse 16.

We could argue day and night about the 144,000 virgins, but let's not argue, let's look at a gem I just noticed. Go back and read verse 1 again, the 144,000 virgins are **STANDING ON MOUNT ZION**, in Jerusalem, Israel, with Yeshua, obviously at the **YESHUA ADVENT 2.0**. Now read verse 3a, **"They sang a new song before the throne"**. Now read verse 5b, **"they are blameless before the throne of Yehowah."** LET THIS VISION, THIS DIGITAL PICTURE, soak into your brain, spirit, and smartphone! Yeshua and the 144,000 saints are **STANDING ON EARTH IN JERUSALEM, ISRAEL, AND AT THE SAME TIME STANDING BEFORE THE THRONE OF Yehowah, SINGING AND WORSHIPING THE FATHER!!** I told you Yehowah and Yeshua are moving to earth. I don't care when we're raptured, I just want to stand on Mount Zion, in Jerusalem, Israel, and sing and worship my Father!! Hoo Yah!! It just does not get any better than that!! Heaven and earth are merging at the **YESHUA ADVENT 2.0!!**

Now, for more confirmation of this, go back and reread Revelation 7, which is set as an **EARTHLY** scene, not a Heavenly scene, where and when the 144,000 virgins are sealed by Yehowah during the Tribulation. How do we know it's an earthly scene? Because Rev. 7 is happening on earth during the sixth seal and then Rev. 8:1 switches the scene **BACK** to a heavenly scene! Now see the Congregation of Yeshua Messiah between Revelation 4-18! Let Yehowah continue to blow our minds and hearts wide open! You won't find Pre-tribulation teachers preaching this stuff! Revelation 7:9-17, "After these things I looked, and there was a huge multitude that no one could count, from every ethno-linguistic nation, tribe, and people, [the One New Man multitude] **standing before the throne and in front of the Lamb [ON EARTH!!]**. They were wearing white robes and holding palm branches in their hands, <sup>10</sup>and they were calling out with a loud voice: "Salvation belongs to **Yehowah who is seated on the throne [ON EARTH!!]**, and to the Lamb!" <sup>11</sup>**All the angels were standing around the throne [ON EARTH!!]** and around the elders and the four living creatures, and **they prostrated themselves on their faces before the throne [ON EARTH!!]**. They worshiped Yehowah, <sup>12</sup>saying, "Amen! Praise, glory, wisdom, thanksgiving, honor,

power, and strength be to Yehowah forever and ever! Amen!” <sup>13</sup>Then one of the elders asked me, “**Who** are these, clothed with white robes, and where did they come from?” [That is the question of the moment, and Ruach ha’Kodesh is about to show us!] <sup>14</sup>I said to him, “Sir, you know,” and he said to me, “These are the ones who **have come** [Greek word erchomai, the SAME WORD YESHUA USED IN HIS GREAT RAPTURE SCRIPTURE IN JOHN 14:1-4!!!] out of the **Great** [mega] **Tribulation** [thlipsis]. They have washed their robes and made them white in the blood of the Lamb. <sup>15</sup>For this reason, they are **before the throne of Yehowah**, and they worship him day and night **in his temple. The one who is seated on the throne will tabernacle with them.** [THIS VERSE PROPHESES OF HEAVEN MOVING TO EARTH, THE KINGDOM WILL MOVE TO EARTH, Yehowah WILL TABERNACLE AMONG HIS PEOPLE ON EARTH. This is NOT a Heaven scene!! In fact, at this point in prophetic history that John sees, the spiritual heaven may be literally overlaying the physical Temple mount in Jerusalem, Israel (City of David).] <sup>16</sup>They will not be hungry again, nor will they be thirsty again. The sun [the sun has no effect in Heaven, only on earth!!] will not beat down on them, nor any burning heat. <sup>17</sup>For **the Lamb in the middle of the throne** [ON EARTH, NOT HEAVEN!!!] will be their shepherd, and he will guide them to springs of living water [ON EARTH, NOT HEAVEN!!!], and Yehowah will wipe away every tear from their eyes [ON EARTH, NOT HEAVEN!!!].”” This is a parallel picture of the raptured/resurrected saints that Yeshua reaped in Revelation 14:14-16, at the YESHUA ADVENT 2.0!! So, we DO see the Congregation of Yeshua in the Book of Revelation AGAIN between chapters 4 and 18!! This passage plainly indicates that these saints were Raptured/Resurrected (erchomai, if you will) DURING THE GREAT TRIBULATION, just like Rev. 14 and 1 Corinthians 15 also indicate!!

**Maranatha, come (parousia, erchomai, optomai, heko) Master YESHUA ADVENT 2.0.**

# Chapter 20

## Paul's Thessalonian Rapture

I'm going to list Paul's Thessalonian references to Yeshua's Second Coming, which I now call the YESHUA ADVENT 2.0. Once I have a group of Scriptures, we'll take a look at what Paul taught. Trust me, I'm LOOKING FOR, HUNTING FOR, ON SAFARI TO FIND, A PRE-TRIBULATION RAPTURE. I don't want to go through the Tribulation any more than any other believer would want to. I'm peculiar, but I'm not crazy!

1 Thessalonians 1:10, “They report that you are waiting for his Son from heaven [YESHUA ADVENT 2.0], whom he raised from the dead ones [YESHUA ADVENT 1.0]. This is Yeshua, who rescues us from the wrath to come [YESHUA ADVENT 2.0].” You can relax and wait patiently for your Master, because you KNOW you won't suffer the wrath of Yehowah coming upon the whole earth!! Dead or alive, on earth or in heaven, you will be protected. When Yeshua comes down from Heaven, wrath will be upon the land. No sign of a pre-tribulation rapture here. Notice the word “rescues” in this verse. It is in the present tense in the Greek. I know of at least one pre-tribulation teacher, using the King James Version of the Scriptures, where this word is rendered “delivered”, who claims this verse substantiates a pre-tribulation rapture, because we have already been raptured or delivered. But this verse DOES NOT TEACH that, since the word delivers IS IN THE PRESENT TENSE IN THE GREEK. What this verse is really saying is that at the YESHUA ADVENT 2.0, Yeshua IS rescuing us from wrath that is still future to His Second Coming!! Yeshua returns to earth BEFORE the final wrath of Yehowah is poured out, consistent with all the Scriptures we've looked at so far. Yeshua may come back 1 minute before He pours out His wrath, or 1 day, or, as I believe, about 10 days. He returns on a future Tishri 1, Feast of Trumpets, raptures His saints, then 10 days later finalizes His wrath against the wicked on Tishri 10, Day of Atonement.

1 Thessalonians 2:14, “For you, brothers, became imitators of the messianic congregations of Yehowah that are in Judea in Messiah Yeshua [the early Christian Jewish Messianic Congregation!!]. For you also suffered the same things from your own countrymen, as they did from the [lost] Jews.” I

couldn't resist citing Paul's plug for Messianic Christianity!! Did Paul, or didn't Paul, know what he was talking about? I know he did.

1 Thessalonians 2:19, "For what is our confidence for the future, or joy, or crown of pride in front [emprothen, in front of place or time] of our Lord Yeshua Messiah at his coming? Is it not you just as much as others?" [parousia, YESHUA ADVENT 2.0] This is Yeshua's Second Coming, which includes the rapture/resurrection, but there is no indication of a pre-tribulation rapture here.

1 Thessalonians 3:3-4, "We did this so that no one would be shaken by these sufferings. For yourselves know that for this we have been appointed. <sup>4</sup>Truly, when we were with you, we told you in advance that we were about to suffer affliction [thlibo, to press (as grapes [ouch]), press hard upon], and that happened, as you know." Paul had a good grip on truth and the reality of the Messianic life! A nice tribulation Scripture, but not a very good rapture Scripture, let's move on.

1 Thessalonians 3:13, "May he strengthen your hearts, so that they will be blameless in consecration before our Father Yehowah, at the coming [parousia, YESHUA ADVENT 2.0] of our Lord Yeshua Messiah with all his set-apart ones." I thought the pre-tribulation rapture folks believe Yeshua is coming back at the pre-trib rapture FOR His saints, not WITH His saints!?! Was Paul confused? Were the translators confused? Or are the pre-tribbers confused? That word "with" denotes accompaniment!! This certainly looks like a YESHUA ADVENT 2.0, not a YESHUA ADVENT 1.5! The pre-tribbers are confused about the TIMING of the Rapture/Resurrection.

1 Thessalonians 4:13-18, "We do not want you to misunderstand, brothers, about those who are dead, so that you do not grieve like the rest who do not have certainty about the future. <sup>14</sup>For if we believe that Yeshua died and rose again [during the YESHUA ADVENT 1.0], even so Yehowah will bring with [denotes union, togetherness, companionship] Yeshua those who have died in him [YESHUA ADVENT 2.0]." Again, I thought pre-tribbers said Yeshua was coming back at the pre-trib Rapture FOR His saints, not WITH His saints. Is it different if Yehowah the Father brings back the dead saints from Heaven at the YESHUA ADVENT 2.0, instead of Yeshua bringing them back?



“<sup>15</sup>For this we say to you by the word of Yehowah, that we who are alive, who are left at **the coming** [parousia, YESHUA ADVENT 2.0] **of Yeshua**, will surely not precede those who have died. <sup>16</sup>For Yeshua himself will descend from heaven [YESHUA ADVENT 2.0]. He will come with a shout, with the voice of the archangel, and with the trumpet of Yehowah, and the dead [nekros, the dead corpse kind of dead] in Messiah will rise [literally stand up, resurrect!!] first. <sup>17</sup>Then we who are alive, who are left, will together with them be **caught up** [Greek: harpazo, pronounced harpadzo. Wikipedia: The Latin Vulgate translates the Greek πρᾶγησόμεθα as rapiemur, from the verb rapio meaning “to catch up” or “take away”.] **in the clouds** to meet Yeshua **in the air** [in the breathable air of the lower atmosphere]. In this way we will always be with the Lord. <sup>18</sup>Therefore, comfort one another with these words.”

**THE RAPTURE/RESURRECTION OF THE SAINTS IS AN UNDENIABLE SCRIPTURAL FACT!!** There’s just no indication of a pre-tribulation Rapture/Resurrection in this chapter! Please understand the directional flow of Yehowah, Yeshua, and dead and living saints in these verses. Yehowah, Yeshua and formerly dead saints, now in heaven, are headed **DOWN** to earth in verse 14. Yeshua is headed **DOWN** to earth in verse 15 to meet us and recently resurrected saints. Yehowah and Yeshua are **DESCENDING FROM HEAVEN** in verse 16. Yeshua is still heading **DOWN** to earth in verse 17, when we pop up to meet Him in the lower atmosphere. Verse 17 shows from that moment of Rapture/Resurrection onward, we will be with Yeshua for all eternity!! Glory! **BUT HERE IT DOES NOT SAY YESHUA TURNS AROUND AND GOES BACK TO HEAVEN FOR A MARRIAGE SUPPER!** That is a pre-tribulation rapture fairy tale. Since this great Rapture/Resurrection event happens on Tishri 1, the Feast of Trumpets, we, the Raptured/Resurrected saints, will only hang out in the clouds from 10-14 days **AT THE MOST**, before **WE, the RAPTURED/RESURRECTED SAINTS, TURN AROUND** and land in Jerusalem, Israel. From other Scriptures like Zechariah 14 and Revelation 14, we learn that Yehowah and Yeshua **CONTINUE THEIR DESCENT TO EARTH TO SMITE THEIR ENEMIES** from Tishri 1, the Feast of Trumpets through at least Tishri 10, Yom Kippur, the Day of Atonement, known also as **JUDGMENT DAY**. The whipping of the nations may continue until Tishri 14, the day **BEFORE** our wedding and marriage supper to the Lamb, on Tishri 15, the first day of the Feast of



Tabernacles! Then we will celebrate our wedding to Yeshua for the rest of the 7-day Feast of Tabernacles. I believe the marriage supper actually occurs on the 7<sup>th</sup> day of Tabernacles, or the 7<sup>th</sup> day of the wedding celebration. Pretty simple, really, when you understand just the basics of Yehowah's Feasts and what they rehearse!!

1 Thessalonians 5:1-4, "Now concerning the times [a space of clock time] and appointment calendar festivals, brothers, you have no need that anything be written to you. <sup>2</sup>For you yourselves know perfectly well that **the Day of Yehowah** [always denotes JUDGMENT DAY! Look how Judgment Day IMMEDIATELY follows Rapture/Resurrection Day!!] **is coming** [erchomai, YESHUA ADVENT 2.0] like a thief in the night. <sup>3</sup>When they say, "Peace [implies prosperity] and security [from enemies]," then **sudden destruction** will come on them. It will be like birth pains in a pregnant woman. They will in no way escape. <sup>4</sup>But you, brothers, are not in darkness so that **the Day** [Judgment Day] would overtake you like a thief." Who else talked like that, that He was coming as a thief? Oh Yeah, Yeshua!! You mean Yeshua and Paul are on the same page? Yeah. And notice that people on earth will be talking about two main themes JUST BEFORE JUDGMENT DAY: economics and security!! Does that sound eerily familiar to anyone besides me? We are getting closer every day my friends.

1 Thessalonians 5:9-10, "For **Yehowah did not destine us for wrath**, but to obtain salvation through our Lord Yeshua Messiah [spiritual salvation at the YESHUA ADVENT 1.0 and physical salvation at the YESHUA ADVENT 2.0]. <sup>10</sup>It is he who died for us so that, whether we are alive or dead, we may live together with him." This is a great verse. No matter when the Rapture/Resurrection occurs, we're saved from the wrath of Yehowah, and we're going to get our immortal bodies at the YESHUA ADVENT 2.0.

1 Thessalonians 5:23, "May Yehowah of peace make you completely consecrated. May your whole spirit, soul, and body be preserved without blame **for the coming** [parousia, YESHUA ADVENT 2.0] **of our Lord Yeshua Messiah**." Notice how the theme of the SECOND COMING OF YESHUA continues through the whole book of Thessalonians. Paul never gives a hint of a Pre-trib Rapture.

Now dear reader, just kick back for a minute and get this vision in your head. Yeshua and Yehowah and the armed forces of Heaven descend into the lower atmosphere, and hover just above earth, say from 5,000 to 15,000 feet up. The glory of Yehowah forms a security canopy, an impenetrable shield, all around the earth's sphere! We've just popped up into the air to be with Yeshua. We're ALL there, the Family of Yehowah, including all His angels and heavenly creatures, white horses, fiery chariots, the works. The armies of the Antimessiah and the evil ethno-linguistic nations of the world are gathered together in the Valley of Jehoshaphat (the Kidron Valley), ready for the final attack on Jerusalem. Think about that for a moment. But wait a minute, all the military, communications, GPS and weather satellites are ABOVE us, at their 22,000 mile high geo-stationary positions!! Question: Will Yehowah allow the evil armies of the Antimessiah and all his wicked armed forces to COMMUNICATE via those satellites?? Or to blast laser or scalar wave attacks from those satellites?? HA, HA HA, HA, HA, HA, HA, Hee, hee, hee, hee, ho, ho, ho, ho, ho, the jokes on the DEVIL!! Just thought I'd share that hilarious final war scenario! ROFL, LOL!! It's a real gut buster when you stop and think about it. You can see a similar vision in 2 Kings 6:8-23.

2 Thessalonians 1:4, "So we ourselves speak proudly about you among the messianic congregations of Yehowah. We talk about your patience and faith in all your persecutions. We talk about the **afflictions** [thlipsis, tribulations, same word used by Yeshua in Matthew 24 and by John in Revelation 1 and 2] **that you endure.**" I know no one likes that word tribulation and then to see Paul saying they have to endure persecutions and afflictions, it sounds just like Yeshua in His letters to the 7 churches in Revelation 2 and 3, he who endures to the END will be saved. I hope you're all ready. But take heart, verses 6-10, "It is righteous for Yehowah to return affliction [thlipsis] to those who afflict you, <sup>7</sup>and relief to you who are afflicted with us. He will do this **at the appearing** [apokalupsis, the apocalypse] **of Lord Yeshua from heaven** [YESHUA ADVENT 2.0] with the angels of his power. <sup>8</sup>In flaming fire he will take vengeance on those who do not know Yehowah and on those who do not respond to the gospel of our Lord Yeshua Messiah. <sup>9</sup>They will suffer the punishment of eternal destruction [annihilation, extinction, non-existence] away from the presence [the face, His countenance] of the Lord and from the glory of his power. <sup>10</sup>He will do this **when he comes** [erchomai, YESHUA ADVENT 2.0] on

that [Judgment] day [Tishri 10] to be glorified in his set-apart people [whom He just Raptured/Resurrected on Tishri 1] and to be marveled at by all those who believed. For our testimony to you was believed.”

We see the Second Coming of Yeshua here, as AFTER EFFECT evidence of the Rapture/Resurrection, i.e. Yeshua glorified in His saints. But yet again, you see the glorification of the saints tied to the YESHUA ADVENT 2.0 in the SAME sentence in which we see JUDGMENT DAY!! Rapture/Resurrection of the saints is included in the Judgment Day YESHUA ADVENT 2.0 of Messiah! Yeshua, Paul, and John never separate these events by more than a few days, during the Fall Feasts of Yehowah! What is so difficult for pre-tribblers to understand about Yeshua’s Second Coming and the Rapture? Blind guides lead the blind.

2 Thessalonians 2:1-15, “Now about the coming [parousia, YESHUA ADVENT 2.0] of our Lord Yeshua Messiah and our being gathered together to be with him: We ask you, brothers,”

Notice that the YESHUA ADVENT 2.0 and the Rapture/Resurrection of the saints to the gathering in the breathable air in the lower atmosphere happens AT CLOSE PROXIMITY IN TIME!! There is no evidence of a 7-year GAP between the Rapture and Yeshua’s return. At the most, the two events will be separated by a few days in a future month of Tishri, between a Rapture on Tishri 1 and Judgment Day on Tishri 10. That’s not 7 years!! This is a rapture Scripture, but there is no indication of a pre-tribulation rapture here.

“<sup>2</sup>that you not be easily disturbed or troubled, either by a spirit, by a message, or by a letter that seems to be coming from us, to the effect that the day of Messiah has already come [YESHUA ADVENT 2.0].”

Some try to make a distinction between the day of Messiah and the day of Yehowah, or Judgment Day. Such foolishness. Some ancient manuscripts for 2 Thess. 2:2 say the day of the Master in Greek. Come on, Yehowah and Yeshua are One. Paul was simply telling the Thessalonians not to listen to the rumors that His day was upon them then, in Paul’s day, just as Yeshua warned about in Matthew 24-25!! It also sounds like some of the

Thessalonians may have thought that Yeshua had already come back, like they had missed the rapture, but Paul reassures them that He has not returned yet, and obviously, they had not yet been raptured!! If Yeshua had already come, their thoughts and Paul's comment would have been a moot point.

**“<sup>3</sup>Let no one deceive you in any way. ~~For it will not come~~ [this English phrase is not in the Greek] until after the falling away comes, and the man of lawlessness is revealed, the son of destruction. <sup>4</sup>This is he who opposes and exalts himself against all that is called Yehowah or that is worshiped. As a result, he as Yehowah sits in the temple of Yehowah and exhibits himself as Yehowah.”**

This is the abomination of desolation that Yeshua and Daniel talked about, which is supposed to happen during the Tribulation period.

**“<sup>5</sup>Do you not remember that when I was with you I told you these things? <sup>6</sup>Now you know what restrains him [Antimessiah], so that he will be revealed only at the right time.”**

This 2-word English phrase “what restrains” is ONE Greek word, a verb in the neuter gender; a thing, idea, object, concept, or political or religious entity is restraining, not the Person of Ruach ha’Kodesh.

**“<sup>7</sup>For the mystery”**

A Greek NOUN in the neuter gender, **the SUBJECT of Paul's thought is a thing, idea, concept, object, or political or religious entity, it's a mystery, a religious secret, not the PERSON OF RUACH HA'KODESH.**

**“of lawlessness [NOUN, feminine gender] is already working;”**

In verses 6-7 we discover that the **MYSTERY OF LAWLESSNESS is WHAT IS RESTRAINING** and keeping the Antimessiah from being revealed to the world, not the Person of Ruach ha’Kodesh.

“only [a neuter adverb modifying restrains] there is someone who restrains him now”

someone who restrains him now is a poor English translation given the grammar structure of verses 6-7. This 5-word phrase in English is **TWO Greek words: now restrains**. Now is an adverb modifying restrains, a masculine gender VERB, not a NOUN, so this CANNOT BE THE SUBJECT OF PAUL’S SENTENCE. **The sense is that the MYSTERY is present tense NOW RESTRAINING the Antimesiah** from being revealed. Now, of course was Paul’s now, about 2,000 years ago! He who is supplied by the translators, according to their warped minds; there is NO Greek word for this English phrase He who, it is a misconstrued assumed implication based on the masculine VERB restrains. NO person, human or divine, is implied.

“until he is taken out of the way.”

This 3-word English phrase “he is taken” is ONE Greek VERB in the third person singular, with NO GENDER. Again, He is taken is a poor translation of the grammar, since Paul is talking about an object, idea, concept, thing, or political or religious entity; **THE MYSTERY OF LAWLESSNESS is the subject of this sentence!** A better rendering of this ONE GREEK VERB would be: until IT is taken, meaning the MYSTERY OF LAWLESSNESS!

“<sup>8</sup>Then [once the MYSTERY OF LAWLESSNESS IS REMOVED] the Torahless one will be revealed, whom Lord Yeshua will kill with the Ruach of his mouth. The Lord will bring him to nothing by the manifestation [YESHUA ADVENT 2.0] of his coming [parousia, YESHUA ADVENT 2.0]. <sup>9</sup>The lawless one’s coming [parousia, revealing of Antimesiah] will be due to the work of Satan with all power, signs, and false wonders,”

Paul’s use of the word “manifestation”, which means appearing, or ADVENT, is the same Greek word he used in Titus 2:13 as the “appearance of the glory” of Yeshua, our blessed hope of Yeshua’s soon return! Paul is saying here that this is Yeshua’s **ADVENT OF HIS ADVENT**, the YESHUA ADVENT 2.0!! That is literally what Paul is saying, the ADVENT of His

**ADVENT!!** And I thought I had come up with a cool new phrase: **YESHUA ADVENT 2.0**. Paul beat me to it by a couple thousand years!! Maybe I should call His Second Coming His: **ADVENT<sup>2</sup>!?!** According to Paul, Yeshua's Second Coming will be **DOUBLY BRIGHT!!** And notice that word **parousia**; see, the word **parousia** does not **ONLY** mean the second coming of Yeshua, here it speaks of the coming of Antimessiah! It's just a Greek word that means coming.

“<sup>10</sup>and with all deceit of unrighteousness. These things will be for those who are perishing, because they did not receive the love of the truth for them to be saved. <sup>11</sup>**For this reason Yehowah is sending them a work of error so that they would believe a lie.** <sup>12</sup>The result is that they will all be judged, those who did not believe the truth but instead took pleasure in unrighteousness.”

Do you get what Paul is actually saying in this paragraph? There is a **THING, IDEA, CONCEPT, or ENTITY** called **THE MYSTERY OF LAWLESSNESS** that is keeping the Antimessiah from being revealed and rising to the top of world power.

**FIRST INTERPRETATION:** After studying the above passage, I saved this document, closed all my applications and turned off my computer. It was brunch time, so I turned to break bread with my wife, and Yehowah immediately dropped the following understanding into my spirit. What is this **MYSTERY OF LAWLESSNESS**? IF the antimessiah spirit has most of the world **ALREADY** deceived into rebellious lawlessness AGAINST Yehowah and His Torah Law, including an apostate “Messianic Congregation”, **WHY** would the Antimessiah need to come out into the open? There is **NO** compelling reason for the Antimessiah to be revealed in a mostly deceived world, a deluded world is **ALREADY** on its way to the Lake of Fire **RIGHT NOW TODAY!** So, **WHAT** will flush the Antimessiah out into the open, to be revealed before the whole world? Simply put, the 3<sup>rd</sup> SPIRITUAL GREAT AWAKENING dragging millions or billions of rebels back to obeying Yehowah and His Torah Law! This of course will be done by Ruach ha’Kodesh of Yehowah granting a spirit of repentance to these millions or billions of people, to give them salvation by grace through faith in Yeshua, our Hebrew Messiah! This present tense **MYSTERY OF LAWLESSNESS** has



seemingly prevailed over the masses of humanity for the last 1,950 years!! Only Yehowah, through His precious Ruach Kodesh can accomplish a spiritual Great Awakening, then the MYSTERY OF LAWLESSNESS will be taken out of the way as repentant humans turn to Yehowah in faith for forgiveness of sin. Then the Antimessiah will be revealed to the world, because then he will understand that he's losing control of the world, and so he must take advantage of the desperate moment from Satan's point of view. As Hilary Clinton would say, never let a good crisis go to waste, which in this case is a spiritual awakening! Now we know how to pray even more precisely!!

**SECOND INTERPRETATION:** We should take a moment to discuss the Greek word MYSTERY. It is Strong's # 3466. Here is Dr. Thayer's first definition:

1) hidden thing, secret, mystery

1a) generally mysteries, religious secrets, confided only to the initiated and not to ordinary mortals

1b) a hidden or secret thing, not obvious to the understanding

1c) a hidden purpose or counsel

1c1) secret will

1c1a) of men

1c1b) of God: the secret counsels which govern God in dealing with the righteous, which are hidden from ungodly and wicked men but plain to the godly

This word mystery is used 27 times in the New Covenant. It is the exact same word Paul used in 1 Cor. 15:51-52, discussing the Rapture/Resurrection. The only way you could relate this word mystery to the Rapture in 2 Thessalonians is to **think of the Mystery as the Congregation of Yeshua!** Paul himself makes this connection in Ephesians 5:32, "This hidden truth is great, but I am speaking about Messiah and the messianic congregation." IF you say the Mystery is the Congregation of Messiah, then Paul describes it as a lawless Congregation in 2 Thessalonians! BUT, maybe Yehowah needs to take the lawless apostate Laodicean 21<sup>st</sup> century Congregation out of the way to get the end times rolling, with the revelation of the Antimessiah!! This is a remote possibility in this passage in 2 Thessalonians, but it is a possibility. It definitely is



another layer to the Mystery. The conclusion from this remote connection would make the Thessalonian Rapture a Pre-tribulation Rapture!!

**THIRD INTERPRETATION:** We could also try to relate this Mystery of Lawlessness to Mystery Babylon, which now we know is the United States of America, a political entity, the only current superpower **WHAT IS RESTRAINING** (verse 6 above) the evil Islamic beast system, with its Antimesiah Mahdi, from rising to world dominance. Over the last century, America has been the world's policeman nation, keeping evil rulers from taking over the world, but America is about to fall, as Revelation 17-18 clearly points out, point being that America has turned its back on Yehowah and will be judged for that. Go back and reread verse 6. Paul told the Thessalonians that they **knew WHAT IS RESTRAINING!** They could not have known about America back then, 1,600 years before America was even founded. Also, in verse 7, Paul states that the Mystery of Lawlessness was **ALREADY AT WORK** in his day. Well, that cancels out Mystery Babylon America from also being the Mystery of Lawlessness! And besides, America has not been a hidden or secret thing, but very much out in the open. America is definitely a great military and political power in the world, but since 2009, we haven't restrained the Beast, we've enabled it! If you doubt America is Mystery Babylon, read the 60 reasons against Mystery Babylon being anything but America: <http://www.aoreport.com/ao/prophecy-studies-mainmenu-47/82-60-reasons-why-iraq-can-not-be-mb>

I therefore believe my first interpretation, or understanding given by Yehowah, is the best interpretation of the Mystery of Lawlessness. The 6,000 year old mystery is that created humans live in rebellion against their Creator Yehowah and His Torah Law. Why? Jeremiah 17:9, "The heart is more deceitful than anything else. It is sick; who can understand it?"

<sup>13</sup>But we should always give thanks to Yehowah for you, brothers loved by the Lord. For Yehowah chose you as the firstfruits for salvation in sanctification of the Ruach and belief in the truth. <sup>14</sup>This is what he called you to through our gospel to obtain the glory of our Lord Yeshua Messiah [YESHUA ADVENT 2.0]. <sup>15</sup>So then, brothers, stand firm. Grasp the traditions that you were taught, whether by word or by our letter."

**Stand fast and hold to **Paul's Hebrew traditions**, NOT the traditions of a modern 21<sup>st</sup> century apostate "Messianic Congregation." Paul just prophesied about today's apostate Congregation of Yeshua in verse 3 above!! He who has ears to hear let him hear what the Ruach is saying to the Laodicean Congregation!**

**In 2 Thessalonians chapter 3, Paul reveals that the blessed hope of Messiah's imminent return, His YESHUA ADVENT 2.0, has caused many Thessalonians to stop working and just sit around and wait for Yeshua to show up! Does this sound like folks we've seen and heard about over the past 30 years? Read and heed his rebuke!**

**Well, we've found another version of Paul's teaching on the Rapture/Resurrection, but still NO CLEAR EVIDENCE of a Pre-tribulation Rapture. I'm not disheartened though, just more determined than ever to give the Devil fits during the Tribulation! In 1 Corinthians, Paul taught us that the Rapture/Resurrection is a mystery. In Thessalonians, Paul teaches us about a Mystery of Lawlessness, related to the coming of the Antimesiah. Father, please take away the restraining Mystery of Lawlessness so the Antimesiah may be revealed to the world!!**

# Chapter 21

## YESHUA ADVENT 2.0 Kills All Lost Humans?

First of all, Yeshua promised that not every soul on earth will be destroyed at the end of the Great Tribulation. Matthew 24:21-22, “For then there will be great tribulation, such as has not been from the beginning of the world until now, no, nor ever will be again. <sup>22</sup>Unless those days are shortened, **no flesh would be saved**. But for the sake of the elect, those days will be shortened.” Yehowah is famous for always keeping a remnant alive!

Daniel stated that some Israelites will survive the Great Tribulation in 12:1, “At that time, Michael, the great prince who guards your people, will rise up. There will be a time of trouble such as never was since the beginning of any ethno-linguistic nation until that time. At that time **your people will be saved**, everyone whose name is found written in the book.” I believe Daniel is referring to the Lamb’s Book of Life.

If the ceremonial Laws of Yehowah’s Feasts have been done away with, why does Zechariah 14:16 say SURVIVORS of Judgment Day will go up year by year to Jerusalem to celebrate the Feast of Tabernacles? “Then it will happen that all who remain in those ethno-linguistic nations that came against Jerusalem will instead go up from year to year to worship the king, Yehowah of the heavenly armed forces, and to keep the Feast of Tabernacles.” !?! If the Feast of Tabernacles is done away with, you’d better let Yehowah and Yeshua know, because they seem to be looking forward to it! I guess Yeshua misses a few folks when He returns to blast lost humanity!! I see now I will have to go through Zechariah 14 verse by verse.

Let’s mention again Matthew 25:31-32, “**When the Son of Man comes** [erchomai, YESHUA ADVENT 2.0] in his glory and all the set-apart angels with him, then he will sit on his glorious throne. <sup>32</sup>Before him will be gathered all the ethno-linguistic nations, and he will separate the people one from another, as a shepherd separates the sheep from the goats.” You see, from the mouth of the Master Himself, He WILL NOT slay every

breathing lost soul from the face of the earth at His YESHUA ADVENT 2.0!! Apparently, when Yeshua slays His enemies at His YESHUA ADVENT 2.0, it means ONLY the outright wicked people pushing the ONE WORLD ORDER, Antimessiah globalists, and those who fight against Jerusalem! This is a cool study in itself! Revelation 19:15, “Out of his mouth goes a sharp sword with which **he strikes down the ethno-linguistic nations**, and he will rule them with an iron rod. He tramples in the winepress of the fury of the wrath of Yehowah Almighty.” How can Yeshua rule them with a rod of iron if He kills all His enemies at His YESHUA ADVENT 2.0? Verse 18, “Come eat the flesh of kings, the flesh of commanders, the flesh of warriors, the flesh of cavalry, and the flesh of all types, both free and slave, the unimportant and the powerful.” The word “all” is used in the sense of collectivity. To interpret that phrase any other way, like ALL LOST HUMANS ON EARTH, would be to break Matthew 25:32 and Zechariah 14:16. You know the rule, let Scripture interpret Scripture.

2 Thessalonians 2:8, “Then the Torahless one will be revealed, whom Lord Yeshua will kill with the Ruach of his mouth. The Lord will bring him to nothing by the manifestation of his coming.” This one verse pinpoints the destruction of ONE INDIVIDUAL, whom I believe is the Antimessiah. Yeshua knows how to destroy, by ones, by whole armies, by one ethno-linguistic people group, or by one political country, at a time. But it’s obvious that many lost humans will survive Judgment Day.

But take heart, 2 Thessalonians 1:6-10, “It is righteous for Yehowah to return affliction [thlipsis] to those who afflict you,<sup>7</sup> and relief to you who are afflicted with us. He will do this **at the appearing** [apokalupsis, the apocalypse] **of Lord Yeshua from heaven** [YESHUA ADVENT 2.0] with the angels of his power.<sup>8</sup> In flaming fire he will take vengeance on those who do not know Yehowah and on those who do not respond to the gospel of our Lord Yeshua Messiah.<sup>9</sup> They will suffer the punishment of eternal destruction away from the presence [the face, His countenance] of the Lord and from the glory of his power.<sup>10</sup> He will do this **when he comes** [erchomai, YESHUA ADVENT 2.0] on that [Judgment] day [Tishri 10] to be glorified in his set-apart people [whom He just Raptured/Resurrected on Tishri 1] and to be marveled at by all those who believed. For our testimony to you was believed.” When Yeshua returns at the YESHUA ADVENT 2.0, the surviving lost people on earth will face the ultimate choice. Will they now be ready to

**get to know Yehowah and obey the gospel of Yeshua? If not, destruction, but if they do, salvation! This is what the Matthew 25 judgment is all about, separating the sheep from the goats. Yeshua is just, He will give every human a clear opportunity to receive Him as Savior and Lord.**

# Chapter 22

## Paul's Philippian Rapture

Philippians 3, "Finally, my brothers, rejoice in the Lord. For me to write these same things again to you is not bothersome. These things will keep you safe. <sup>2</sup>Watch out for the dogs. Watch out for the evil workers. Watch out for the mutilation.

<sup>3</sup>For we are the circumcision. It is we who worship by the Ruach of Yehowah. It is we who take pride in Messiah Yeshua, and who have no confidence in the flesh. <sup>4</sup>Even so, I myself could have confidence in the flesh. If anyone thinks he has confidence in the flesh, I could have even more. <sup>5</sup>I was circumcised on the eighth day, of the people of Israel, of the tribe of Benjamin, a Hebrew of Hebrews; in respect to the Torah, a Pharisee. <sup>6</sup>I zealously persecuted the messianic congregation. In respect to the righteousness of the Torah, I was blameless. <sup>7</sup>But whatever things were a profit for me, I have considered them as loss because of Messiah. <sup>8</sup>In fact, now I count all things to be loss because of the excellency of the knowledge of Messiah Yeshua my Lord. For him I have discarded all things. I consider them rubbish so that I may gain Messiah <sup>9</sup>and be found in him. I do not have a righteousness of my own from the Torah. Instead, I have the righteousness that is through faith in Messiah, the righteousness that is from Yehowah based on faith. <sup>10</sup>So now I want to know him and the power of his resurrection and the fellowship of his sufferings. I want to be transformed into the likeness of his death, <sup>11</sup>so somehow I may experience the resurrection from the dead ones. <sup>12</sup>It is not true that I have already received these things, or that I have become complete. But I press on in order that I may grasp that for which I was grasped by Messiah Yeshua. <sup>13</sup>Brothers, I do not think that I myself have yet grasped it. But there is one thing: I forget what is behind and strain for what is ahead. <sup>14</sup>I press on toward the goal to win the prize of the upward calling of Yehowah in Messiah Yeshua. <sup>15</sup>All of us who are mature, let us think this way. And if you think differently about anything, Yehowah will also reveal that to you. <sup>16</sup>However, whatever we have reached, let us hold on to it. <sup>17</sup>Be imitators of me, brothers. Closely watch those who are walking by the example that you have in us. <sup>18</sup>Many are walking, those about whom I have often told you, and now I am telling you with tears, as enemies of the execution stake of

Messiah. <sup>19</sup>Their destiny is destruction. For their god is their stomach, and their pride is in their shame. They think about earthly things. <sup>20</sup>But our citizenship is in **heaven, from where we also wait for the savior** [YESHUA ADVENT 2.0], **Lord Yeshua Messiah**. <sup>21</sup>He will transform our lowly bodies into bodies formed like his glorious body, formed by the might of his power to subject all things to himself.”

You just have to love the Apostle Paul, a real Hebrew of the Hebrews. Paul knew he was wrapped in a body of flesh until death, but he still followed Torah as best he could in that flesh. Notice that in verse 6 and 9 Paul teaches that there is righteousness in the Torah, but that righteousness is by your own works, thereby becoming your own righteousness, meaning it is not an eternal righteousness. Paul understood the difference between righteousness under the Torah and Yehowah’s righteousness once he met Yeshua. Now he knows through his faith in Messiah that Yehowah has given him righteousness from Himself, it’s no longer by Paul’s works under the Torah, as seen also in verse 9. People like to call Messianics legalistic, but we understand that our righteousness is not of ourselves, because we are no longer under the tutor of the Law. Our righteousness is now bestowed upon us by our Heavenly Father, just like Paul, through our faith in Messiah, just like Paul. We follow Torah to the best of our ability, just like Paul, to honor Yehowah and His whole Word, to please Him, not to gain righteousness under the Law. We walk by faith in the blood of Messiah, just like Paul, looking for our resurrection day, just like Paul. So evangelicals, fundamentalists, and replacement theologians get over it, we’re not legalistic, we’re just trying to be lawful.

In verse 11, Paul tells us he is looking forward to arriving at Resurrection Day. Do you realize that this Greek word for resurrection is **ONLY** used this one time in the New Covenant? It means a rising up or a rising again, just like Yeshua resurrected! We know from Paul’s other teachings that the Resurrection and Rapture are the same event on the same day, in the same twinkling of an eye. So in Philippians 3 Paul is discussing the Rapture.

In verse 14, I wish we could see what Paul actually wrote in the original Hebrew. **It looks like he may have been using a Hebrew idiom, indicating that the upward call of Yehowah is the Rapture!** And notice the Rapture, being called upward by Yehowah, is Paul’s GOAL!



**Look at Paul's plea in verse 17, follow his Messianic example and use his Messianic life as the pattern for your own Messianic walk!! Folks, it's not just ok to follow Torah to the best of your ability until death, Paul encourages us to do so! Just don't get sucked into pagan religious Judaism that follows man's traditions, not Yah's way.**

**Verses 20-21 are explicitly Rapture/Resurrection verses! The Rapture of the living/Resurrection of the dead is Scriptural truth and future prophetic fact. In these verses we do not see a PRE-tribulation rapture, but we do see that it occurs at Yeshua's Second Coming, the YESHUA ADVENT 2.0! Paul himself held this imminent expectancy that Yeshua would return in his lifetime. All the apostles and early messianic congregation believed that Yeshua would return in their day. We look forward to Yeshua's return in our day, because we know our generation is the last generation before His return. Paul clearly teaches here that Yeshua will transform our physical bodies into an eternal immortal body that CAN NEVER DIE at the Rapture/Resurrection. This is the Messianic's blessed hope. Notice Paul's reference to Yeshua subduing all things to Himself. That is a clear reference to the END of the END of the Tribulation period. There is NO indication of a PRE-tribulation rapture in this chapter.**

# Chapter 23

## That Blessed Hope

Titus 2:11-15, “For the grace of Yehowah has appeared to all people. <sup>12</sup>It trains us to deny ungodliness and worldly passions. It trains us to live sensibly, righteously, and in a godly way in this **present age**, <sup>13</sup>while we look forward to receiving **our blessed hope, the appearance of the glory of our great Yehowah and Savior Yeshua Messiah** [YESHUA ADVENT 2.0].

<sup>14</sup>Yeshua gave himself for us in order to **redeem us** from all lawlessness and **to make pure**, for himself, a special people who are eager to do good works. <sup>15</sup>Speak of and encourage these things. **Give correction with all authority**. Let no one disregard you.”

Paul sets out our blessed hope in his letter to Titus. Notice that the blessed hope is the YESHUA ADVENT 2.0, Yeshua’s Second Coming!! We are to live right in this present Messianic Congregation Age, so that we’ll be counted worthy to escape Judgment Day at the YESHUA ADVENT 2.0, when Yeshua returns to EARTH to establish His Kingdom on earth as it is in heaven!! This is the essence of the Gospel of the Kingdom. Paul’s use of the word “appearing”, which means manifestation, brightness, or ADVENT, is the same Greek word he used in 2 Thessalonians 2:8 as the “manifestation” of Yeshua’s coming [parousia, ADVENT] to destroy the Antimesiah, Yeshua’s **ADVENT OF HIS ADVENT**, the YESHUA ADVENT 2.0!! That is literally what Paul said in 2 Thessalonians 2:8, the ADVENT of His ADVENT!! And I thought I had come up with a cool new phrase: YESHUA ADVENT 2.0. Paul beat me to it by a couple thousand years!! Maybe I should call His Second Coming the YESHUA ADVENT<sup>2</sup> !?!

Now let’s move over to Yeshua’s Passion Week in Luke 20:34-38, “Yeshua said to them, “The sons of this world marry and are given in marriage.

<sup>35</sup>But **those who are regarded as worthy in that age to receive the resurrection from the dead ones** [YESHUA ADVENT 2.0] will neither marry nor be given in marriage. <sup>36</sup>Neither can they die anymore [because we get an immortal body!!], for they are equal to the angels and are sons of Yehowah, **being sons of the resurrection**. <sup>37</sup>But that **the dead are raised**, even Moses showed, in the place concerning the bush, where he calls

Yehowah the Almighty of Abraham and the Almighty of Isaac and the Almighty of Jacob. <sup>38</sup>Now he is not the Almighty of the dead, but of the living, because **all live to him.**”” During Yeshua’s Passion Week questioning series, He taught that some believers will be counted worthy to attain to the Millennial Age. They will get there through the resurrection from the dead!! Yeshua was talking about Rapture/Resurrection Day, His YESHUA ADVENT 2.0.

AFTER the age of the ethno-linguistic nations trampling Jerusalem is over, continuing on in Yeshua’s end-time Olivet Discourse we learn in Luke 21:25-28, “There will be signs in the sun, in the moon, and in the stars. And on the earth, there will be distress of the ethno-linguistic nations, in despair from the roar of the sea and waves. <sup>26</sup>There will be people fainting from fear and from expectation of the things which are coming [currently, present tense happening] upon the world. For the powers of the heavens will be shaken. <sup>27</sup>**Then** [next in sequential timing of events] **they will see the Son of Man coming in a cloud** [the sickle reaping scene in Revelation 14:14-16 at the YESHUA ADVENT 2.0] with power and great glory. <sup>28</sup>But when these things begin to happen [includes the YESHUA ADVENT 2.0], **stand up** and **lift up your heads**, because **your deliverance is coming near.**”” I do not see a 7-year GAP between a rapture and Yeshua’s second coming. The true sequence will be Yeshua’s Second Coming, then a Rapture/Resurrection, then wrath poured out. This is the exact scene we see in Revelation 14:14ff!! Get the proper **order**, as Paul called it in 1 Corinthians 15, and sequence of events in your head: Second Coming, Rapture/Resurrection, Judgment Day, and not a lot of time between the three events.

Yeshua continued in Luke 21:34-36, “But **pay attention to yourselves**, so that **your** hearts are not burdened with the effects of drinking and intoxication, and the worries of life, and then **that [Judgment] day will close on you** suddenly like a trap. <sup>35</sup>**For it will come upon everyone living on the face of the whole earth.** <sup>36</sup>But be alert at all times, **praying that you may be counted worthy (or, have strength) to escape all these things that will take place**, and **to stand before the Son of Man.**””

During the Olivet Discourse, Yeshua promises that some believers, chosen, elect of Yehowah, will escape all the evil **during the Judgment Day scenario**. Saints will be raptured just before the final Judgment of wicked

mankind. As we see in verses 25-28 above, we're ALREADY in the Tribulation and see the Son of Man appearing in the clouds!! Verses 25-28 above ALREADY presuppose a pre-wrath rapture, not a PRE-tribulation rapture, it's ALREADY too late for a PRE-trib rapture. Look at the CONTEXT of verses 34-36; it's JUDGMENT DAY!! And **who is Yeshua talking TO? To His disciples, His believers, His saints, His elect, His chosen of Yehowah!!!!** We will ESCAPE the wrath of Yehowah's Judgment Day, but just a few days before, not a few years before!! Again, Yeshua is coming DOWN to earth, so WHEN you stand before Yeshua, it will be on earth, on the Mount of Olives or on the Temple Mount, NOT IN HEAVEN!! See Revelation 14:1, Zechariah 14:4, and Matthew 25:31ff. The marriage supper of the Lamb comes about 12 days after Judgment Day, on Tishri 22, the last day of the Feast of Tabernacles, NOT 7 years BEFORE Judgment Day!

But, if you want to construe this passage as describing a PRE-tribulation Rapture/Resurrection, go ahead and do so, because that is more comforting to our souls than to think that we have to go through any of the Tribulation. Pre-tribulation rapturists should look at Tim McHyde's teaching on the end times at: [www.escapeallthesethings.com](http://www.escapeallthesethings.com). Tim has a great understanding of coming events. Tim teaches that the rapture occurs just before the last 7 bowls of Yehowah's wrath are poured out, see Revelation 15 and 16. I tend to agree with Tim. You really have to wrest and twist the Scriptures to get a PRE-tribulation Rapture/Resurrection out of these passages.

# Chapter 24

## The First Resurrection

Let me state that this study will not be a comprehensive study about the general concept of resurrection. We're going to focus on John the Revelator's First Resurrection. Let's start feasting on the Word. Our Master Yeshua introduces us to the fact of Scripture that there are two resurrections in the future. John 5:24-30, "Truly, truly, he who hears my word and believes him who sent me has eternal life **and will not be condemned**, but **he has passed from death to life**.<sup>25</sup> Truly, truly, I tell you the time is coming [erchomai, Rapture/Resurrection Day is coming], and is now, when **the dead will hear the voice of the Son of Yehowah, and those who hear will live** [First Resurrection at the YESHUA ADVENT 2.0].<sup>26</sup> For just as the Father has life in himself, so he has also given to the Son so that he has life in himself,<sup>27</sup> and the Father has given the Son authority to **carry out judgment**, because he is the Son of Man.<sup>28</sup> Do not be amazed at this, for there is a time coming [erchomai] in which everyone who is in the tombs will hear his voice<sup>29</sup> and will come out [First Resurrection at the YESHUA ADVENT 2.0]: Those who have done good to **the resurrection of life** [First Resurrection at the YESHUA ADVENT 2.0], and those who have done evil to **the resurrection of judgment** [First Resurrection, Revelation 20:1-6].<sup>30</sup> I can do nothing from myself. As I hear, **I judge, and my judgment is righteous**, because I am not seeking my own will but the will of him who sent me." Please take note of how Yeshua ties Rapture/Resurrection Day to Judgment Day. We have already shown over and over how Rapture/Resurrection Day = YESHUA ADVENT 2.0. Then comes Judgment Day, but the righteous saints "will not be condemned". Why? because we are raptured/resurrected a few days before Judgment Day, on Tishri 1, the Feast of Trumpets. So now we know that Yeshua considers the resurrection to life as the First Resurrection that John the Revelator speaks of in Revelation 20:1-6. The Second Resurrection is depicted in Revelation 20:7-15, though it is alluded to in a parenthetical statement in verse 5.

First Picture of the First Resurrection: Yeshua was raised from the dead in 30 AD. Colossians 1:18, "And he is the head of the body, the messianic

congregation. He is the beginning and **the firstborn from among the dead** [at the YESHUA ADVENT 1.0], so he has first place among all things.” Without Yeshua’s resurrection our resurrection would not be possible and our study of it would be in vain.

Second Picture of the First Resurrection: Immediately after Yeshua raised from the grave, Matthew 27:52-53, “The tombs were opened, and the bodies of **many set-apart people who had died were raised** [Picture Two of the First Resurrection in 30 AD]. <sup>53</sup>They came out of the tombs **after his resurrection**, entered the set-apart city, and appeared to many.” Notice that the First and Second Pictures of the First Resurrection occurred during the YESHUA ADVENT 1.0 back in 30 AD.

Third Pictures of the First Resurrection: The Third Set of Pictures of the First Resurrection happens at the YESHUA ADVENT 2.0 in the 21<sup>st</sup> Century. As an introduction to the Third Set of Pictures of the First Resurrection, consider the following teaching of Paul: 1 Corinthians 15:26, “The **last enemy** to be destroyed **is death**.” Get that in your spirit and meditate on it for awhile.

Hebrews 10:12-13, “On the other hand, Messiah offered one sacrifice for sins forever, **he sat down at the right hand of Yehowah**. <sup>13</sup>**From then on he is waiting until his enemies are made a stool for his feet**.” Get that in your spirit, since 30 AD Yeshua has been sitting next to Yehowah on His throne in the Third Heaven, waiting for ALL His enemies to be made His footstool, **including DEATH, the last enemy**! It’s a given that Yeshua is interceding for the saints while in Heaven.

Now let’s read Paul’s Rapture/Resurrection teaching in 1 Corinthians 15:51-57, “Look! I tell you a secret truth: We will not all die, but we will all be changed. <sup>52</sup>We will be changed in a moment, in the twinkling of an eye, at the last trumpet. For the trumpet will sound, and **the dead will be raised imperishable** [A Third Picture of the First Resurrection], and **we will be changed** [Rapture at the same time as the First Resurrection at the YESHUA ADVENT 2.0!]. <sup>53</sup>For this perishable body must put on what is imperishable, and this mortal body must put on immortality. <sup>54</sup>But **when** this perishable body has put on what is imperishable, and **when** this mortal body has put

on immortality, **then** will come about the saying that is written, “**Death is swallowed up in victory.**” <sup>55</sup>“Death, where is your victory? Death, where is your sting?” <sup>56</sup>The sting of death is sin, and the power of sin is the Torah. <sup>57</sup>But thanks to Yehowah, who gives us the victory through our Lord Yeshua Messiah!”

Do you see what Ruach Ha’Kodesh is saying here? Our last enemy, DEATH, is dealt with at the Rapture/Picture Three of the First Resurrection! From Hebrews 10:13 we see that **Yeshua stays in Heaven UNTIL this LAST ENEMY is dealt with when Yeshua raptures/resurrects the saints!!!** Therefore, the YESHUA ADVENT 2.0 happens at the same twinkling of the eye moment in time as the Rapture/Picture Three of the First Resurrection!! **Yeshua DOES NOT MOVE FROM HEAVEN BEFORE (not 1 minute, not 1 day, not 7 years before) THE END OF THE GREAT TRIBULATION, BUT ONLY ONCE DEATH IS DEALT WITH AT HIS SECOND COMING AT THE END OF THE GREAT TRIBULATION!!!** Let that understanding soak into your spirit for awhile. It will revolutionize your rapture theorizing!!

1 Thessalonians 4:13-18, “We do not want you to misunderstand, brothers, about those who are dead, so that you do not grieve like the rest who do not have certainty about the future. <sup>14</sup>For if we believe that Yeshua died and rose again [Picture One of the First Resurrection during the YESHUA ADVENT 1.0], even so **Yehowah will bring with Yeshua those who have died in him.** <sup>15</sup>For this we say to you by the word of Yehowah, that we who are alive, who are left at **the coming of Yeshua** [YESHUA ADVENT 2.0], will surely not precede those who have died. <sup>16</sup>For **Yeshua himself will descend from heaven.** He will come with a shout, with the voice of the archangel, and with the trumpet of Yehowah, and **the dead in Messiah will rise first** [Picture Three of the First Resurrection at the YESHUA ADVENT 2.0]. <sup>17</sup>Then we who are alive, who are left, will together with them be **caught up** in the clouds to meet Yeshua in the air. In this way we will always be with the Lord [on earth as you should know by now]. <sup>18</sup>Therefore, **comfort one another with these words.**”

Also included in the third set of pictures of the First Resurrection is the resurrection of **the Two Witnesses** in Revelation 11:11-12, “But after three and a half days **a breath** of life from Yehowah **will enter them**, and **they will stand on their feet.** Great fear will fall on those who see them. <sup>12</sup>Then they



will hear a loud voice **from heaven** say to them, “**Come up here!**” Then they will go up into heaven in a cloud, while their enemies look on.” And **they ascended to heaven in a cloud**, [Third Set of Pictures of the First Resurrection] and their enemies saw them.” Come up and ascended are the same Greek word. From heaven and to heaven are the same Greek word also. So, where is Yehowah calling the Two Witnesses from? The Third Heaven of heavens or the breathable air heavens? Look where they ascended; **into the clouds in the breathable air of the lower atmosphere!!!** Remember, Yeshua and Yehowah are on their way DOWN to earth to establish the Kingdom of Yehowah on earth! **This is THE RAPTURE/FIRST RESURRECTION twinkling of the eye! The Two Witnesses get raptured/resurrected at the same moment the rest of us do!!** Are you getting the picture of the Rapture/Resurrection into your head? Yeshua is coming back to earth ONCE MORE, according to John 14:3 and Hebrews 9:28, two great rapture verses!!

And guess what, you could probably throw in the 144,000 virgin Israelites into this same Rapture/First Resurrection scene from Revelation 14:1-5, “I looked and saw the Lamb **standing on Mount Zion** [Jerusalem, Israel, ON EARTH!]. With him were 144,000 who had his name and his Father’s name written on their foreheads. <sup>2</sup>I heard a voice from heaven [since this is the YESHUA ADVENT 2.0, this shows us that Yehowah is still hanging out in the clouds in the breathable lower atmosphere!] sounding like a roar of many waters and loud thunder. The sound I heard was also like harpists playing their harps. <sup>3</sup>They sang a new song **before the throne** and before the four living creatures and the elders. No one could learn the song except for the 144,000 who had been bought from the earth. <sup>4</sup>These are the ones that have not defiled themselves with women, for they have kept themselves sexually pure. It is these who follow the Lamb wherever he goes. These were bought out of mankind as **firstfruits for Yehowah** and for the Lamb. <sup>5</sup>No lie was found in their mouth; they are blameless **before the throne of Yehowah** [ON EARTH, PER VERSE 1 !!!].”

It’s highly unlikely that ALL 144,000 virgin Israelites will survive the Great Tribulation, so they must be raptured/resurrected!! The throne of Yehowah/Yeshua is COMING DOWN TO EARTH; think of it as the Third Heaven of Paul’s experience in 2 Corinthians 12 coming down and possibly overlaying the physical Temple Mount in Jerusalem!! Think of it as

Yeshua's appearing, from the invisible world of the Third Heaven, to the visible world of Ezekiel's Millennial Temple we see on earth. The multiple forms of the heavens do not necessarily mean distance above the earth, but different dimensions of unknown physics!

Daniel also reveals the Third Set of Pictures of the First Resurrection. In Daniel 11:45 – 12:1-2, <sup>45</sup>“He will set up the tent of his royal residence between the seas and the mountain of the beauty of consecration. He [Antimesiah] will come to his end, and there will be no helper for him. <sup>1</sup>“At that time, Michael, the great prince who guards your people, will rise up. There will be a time of trouble [Last 3 ½ years of Great Tribulation] such as never was since the beginning of any ethno-linguistic nation until that time. At that time **your people will be saved**, everyone whose name is found written in the book. <sup>2</sup>Many of those who are dead in the dust of the earth will rise up [First Resurrection at the YESHUA ADVENT 2.0], some to everlasting life and some to shame and everlasting contempt.” The First Resurrection, some to life, some to death, at the YESHUA ADVENT 2.0.

Daniel 12:12-13, “**Blessed** is the one who waits until the end of the **1,335 days**. <sup>13</sup>You must go your way **until the end**, and you will rest. **You will rise in the place assigned to you, at the end of days.**” First Resurrection at the YESHUA ADVENT 2.0. Here we see Daniel is promised that he will be resurrected at the END of the days. Notice that Daniel 12:12-13 speaks of the end-time timeline. As we learned earlier, it's a blessing to reach the 1,335th day marker. Why? What's important about that day? Check this out: Revelation 19:9, “The angel said to me, “Write this: **Blessed** are those who are invited to **the wedding feast of the Lamb**.” He also said to me, “These are true words of Yehowah.”” As I did earlier, I propose to you again that the 1,335<sup>th</sup> day occurs on a yet future Tishri 21, the last day of the Feast of Tabernacles, the marriage supper of the Lamb will occur on that day, we will marry Yeshua on Tishri 15 and celebrate our wedding for the rest of the seven day Feast of Tabernacles, exactly what that Feast has been rehearsing for the last 3,500 years!! So, if you're inclined to having fun with timelines, you can now count BACKWARDS from the marriage supper of the Lamb and reach many other dated events during the Tribulation!! Enjoy!

We find the definitive and final understanding of the First Resurrection in Revelation 20:4-6, "Then I saw thrones. Seated on them were those who had been given authority to judge [In the Greek, this means a jury's decision was handed to the judges who just sat down on the thrones. The "they" are not raptured/resurrected saints! Possibly the 24 elders?]. I also saw the souls of those who had been **beheaded** for the testimony about Yeshua and for the word of Yehowah. They had not worshiped the beast or his image, and they had refused to receive the mark on their forehead or hand. **They came to life** [Third Set of Pictures of the First Resurrection], and they reigned with Messiah for a thousand years. <sup>5</sup>The rest of the dead did not come to life until the thousand years were ended [Second Resurrection]. **This is the first resurrection.** **Blessed and set apart is anyone who takes part in the first resurrection!** Over these the second death has no power. They will be priests of Yehowah and of Messiah and will reign with him for a thousand years."

You will have to ask John why he mentioned the Second Resurrection right in the middle of his discussion of the First Resurrection. Possibly he wants us to understand that because he enumerates the First Resurrection, we KNOW there is at least a second resurrection. The second resurrection occurs about 1,000 years later, and is talked about in verses 7-15. The Third Set of Pictures of the First Resurrection reveals the resurrection of saints martyred during the Tribulation! John clearly states that the Rapture/Resurrection that occurs at the YESHUA ADVENT 2.0 is the FIRST RESURRECTION! We just see the First Resurrection in various prophetic Scriptural pictures.

In conclusion, Paul teaches us that the Rapture and Resurrection are one and the same event that happens at the same twinkling of the eye moment in time. **The Third Set of Pictures of the First Resurrection all happen at the same moment, at the YESHUA ADVENT 2.0!!** John 14:3, Hebrews 9:28, and Acts 1:11 teach us that **Messiah is ONLY COMING BACK TO EARTH ONE MORE TIME!** At this YESHUA ADVENT 2.0, all remaining dead saints, including all Old and New Covenant saints, including those martyred and other saints who died during the Tribulation, including the Two Witnesses and possibly including some of the 144,000 virgin Israelites, resurrect. Then all living saints, we who are alive at Messiah's Second Coming, which may include some of the surviving 144,000 virgins, get raptured. We learn

from 1 Corinthians 15 and Hebrews 10 that Yeshua remains in Heaven until ALL His enemies are dealt with, the last of which is DEATH. Revelation 20:6 shows us that the second death, or Lake of Fire, has no power over those Raptured/Resurrected during the First Resurrection, fulfilling 1 Corinthians 15:54-57, which teaches us that we have victory over death through Yeshua! 1,000 years later, when the Second Resurrection to the Great White Throne Judgment happens, DEATH is thrown into the Lake of Fire! Revelation 20:14, "Death and the place of the dead ones were thrown into the lake of fire. This is the second death, the lake of fire."

I believe the most beautiful thing to glean from this study is that **ALL DEAD SAINTS ARE RESURRECTED, AND ALL LIVING SAINTS ARE RAPTURED, AT THE SAME MOMENT IN TIME AT THE END OF THE GREAT TRIBULATION AT THE YESHUA ADVENT 2.0!!** Any saints already in Heaven, like some Old and New Covenant saints may already be, when Yeshua returns to earth, return to earth with Him and the Father.

# Chapter 25

## The Elect

It's always a good thing to have iron sharpening our iron. Here's what Thayer says about the elect:

**ἐκλεκτός** eklektos Strong's # 1588

Thayer Definition:

1) picked out, chosen

1a) chosen by God

1a1) to obtain salvation through Christ

1a1a) Christians are called "chosen or elect" of God

1a2) the Messiah is called "elect", as appointed by God to the most exalted office conceivable

1a3) choice, select, i.e. the best of its kind or class, excellence  
preeminent: applied to certain individual Christians

Part of Speech: adjective

A Related Word by Thayer's/Strong's Number: from [G1586](#)

I find it interesting that Thayer does not even mention the ancient Hebrews as Yehowah's elect. Take a look at the book of 2 John; it is ADDRESSED to the elect and sure sounds like it is talking to the Congregation of Yeshua. I don't know where all Messianics get their information on the elect, but I'm pretty sure the elect refers to believers, those of the faith, whether from the Old or New Covenant. Look at 2 John 1:4-6, "I rejoice very much that I have found some of your children walking in truth, just as we have received this commandment from the Father. <sup>5</sup>Now I plead with you, lady, not as though I were writing to you a new commandment, but one that we have had from the beginning, that we should divinely selflessly love one another. <sup>6</sup>And this is divine selfless love, that we should walk according to his commandments. This is the commandment, just as you heard from the beginning, that you should walk in it." The Old Covenant is the foundation to the Messianic faith; the Christian faith of the modern western Greek mindset church is not the foundation. Yeshua followed and taught His disciples to follow Torah. The Apostles followed and taught their disciples

**to follow Torah. We should follow and teach our disciples to follow Torah. Matthew 24, Mark 13, and Luke 21 are all addressed to the disciples, born again believers in Yeshua. The early Messianic congregation started out as a sect of the Jews, but a few years after Yeshua ascended, non-Jews began getting saved also. Yeshua and the Apostles never taught anyone to disobey Torah, as you can see in 2 John. I'm not as confused as some might think.**

**Let me give you a personal example. Yesterday, I took the day off from work, I gave up one day's pay, for the purpose of celebrating Yom Kippur, a commanded feast of Yehowah. I did NOT do that to get saved, I did this BECAUSE I AM SAVED, born from above, and chose to please my Heavenly Father by obeying one of His non-burdensome commandments, per 2 John, if you will. On Yom Kippur we are to afflict ourselves, have a holy convocation, and reflect on all the wonders of the grace of Yehowah, all the greatness of salvation and forgiveness in Yeshua, and to pray for a spirit of repentance to fall on all ethno-linguistic nations and people. My main affliction was the loss of a day's pay. Worship and prayer with the saints is not really an affliction, it's a great joy. Every soul on earth needs redemption and that's the focus of Yom Kippur. Do you see the power of having our High Priest, Yeshua HaMashiach, in the Heavenly Sanctuary praying for the redemption of all mankind at the same time that His saints on earth are praying for the exact same thing, in perfect agreement and synchronization with Ruach ha'Kodesh?!? It's an awesome time and feast in Yehowah!!**

**Personally, I don't care one whit when we get raptured, but I do find it interesting that those who promote a pre-trib rapture rarely quote a relevant Scripture reference to back up their theory.**

# Chapter 26

## Our Escape Clause?

Did Yeshua, in His Olivet Discourse, teach us that we'll be raptured/resurrected BEFORE the Tribulation begins? Let's take a look and you can make up your own mind.

Luke 21:25-28, "There will be signs in the sun, in the moon, and in the stars. And on the earth, there will be distress of the ethno-linguistic nations, in despair from the roar of the sea and waves. <sup>26</sup>There will be people fainting from fear and from expectation of the things which are coming upon the world. For the powers of the heavens will be shaken. <sup>27</sup>**Then they will see the Son of Man coming in a cloud with power and great glory** [YESHUA ADVENT 2.0]. <sup>28</sup>But when these things begin to happen, stand up and lift up your heads, because your deliverance is coming near."

Luke 21:34-36, "But pay attention to yourselves, so that your hearts are not burdened with the effects of drinking and intoxication, and the worries of life, and then that [Judgment] Day will close on you suddenly like a trap. <sup>35</sup>For it will come upon everyone [everyone includes YOU] living on the face of the whole earth. <sup>36</sup>**But be alert at all times, praying that you may be counted worthy (or, have strength) to escape all these things** that will take place, and to stand before the Son of Man [at the Matthew 25:31-46 judgment]."

Pre-tribulation rapture folks want you to believe that this Scripture teaches us that we will be caught up, or raptured BEFORE all these things begin to happen. If so, why didn't Yeshua just say harpadzo, caught up? What does this word escape mean in the Greek? Here's Dr. Thayer's definition of the word escape: Strong's # G1628 **ἐκφεύγω** ekpheugō

1) to flee out of, flee away

1a) to seek safety in flight

1b) to escape

Part of Speech: verb

A Related Word by Thayer's/Strong's Number: from **G1537** and **G5343**



**Does that sound like Yeshua is going to snatch you up into the air? It actually is a verb wherein YOU, the disciple of Yeshua, do the action. You flee out of the way of harm, you seek safety in flight, you escape, you run for the hills!!** During the tribulation, Yeshua is going to tell you when, where, and how to escape to safety, unless He chooses for you to be martyred. And many millions will be martyred during the Tribulation, as Revelation teaches. Yeshua explicitly tells us in verses 34-35 that Judgment Day is coming upon all those who dwell on the face of the whole earth. He in no way implies that we'll be raptured BEFORE the Tribulation begins. In fact, those counted worthy, He expects to still be standing when He returns, worthy to stand as sheep before Him at the Matthew 25:31-46 judgment seat. Those counted worthy, the sheep, will be the ones on Yeshua's right hand who get to inherit the Kingdom of Yehowah! The Rapture/Resurrection does not happen until just before the final seven bowls of Yehowah's wrath are poured out. That's exactly what Revelation 14:14ff teaches. Look at verse 27 above, the whole world will see Yeshua appear in the clouds of the breathable air in the lower atmosphere. Revelation 14 displays this same scene. The Rapture/Resurrection occurs just prior to the lost being reaped into the winepress of Yehowah's wrath. The Scriptures are consistent, if you take them in context. So what is Yeshua teaching us here? When Ruach ha'Kodesh tells you to run, RUN! He will tell you when to go, where to go, and how to get there.

**Think back to our examples in the Old Covenant. Noah built an ark for his family. Lot and his family had to take a hike out of Sodom. When the whole nation of Israel escaped Egypt, they had to do a six-day forced march to the Red Sea. The Feast of Unleavened Bread commemorates that march! Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-Nego escaped death through the fiery furnace! Enoch and Elijah were the only men to be raptured under the Old Covenant. They were both types of Messiah, not types of you, dear saint!! And what about an example from the New Covenant Messianic Congregation? The first century congregation took Yeshua's words literally about fleeing when they saw Jerusalem surrounded by armies in 70 AD, and not one Messianic lost their life when the Jewish nation was crushed and Jerusalem was destroyed by the Assyrian filled Roman army! Yehowah**

will make a way for you, oh ye of little faith, but you do have to obey His voice.

In Yeshua's letter to the Philadelphia Church, did Yeshua tell them they would be raptured/resurrected BEFORE the Tribulation begins? Revelation 3:10-13, "Since you have kept my command to endure patiently, I will also keep you from the hour of testing that is coming on the whole world, to test those who live on the earth. <sup>11</sup>I am coming soon [YESHUA ADVENT 2.0, which by the way, occurs at the END of the Great Tribulation!!]. Hold tight to what you have so no one can take away your crown. <sup>12</sup>I will make the one who conquers a pillar in the temple of Yehowah, and he will never go out of it. I will write on him the name of Yehowah, the name of the city of Yehowah, the new Jerusalem, that comes down out of heaven from Yehowah, and my new name. <sup>13</sup>Let the one who has an ear listen to what the Ruach is saying to the messianic congregations."

The word "keep" means to "attend to carefully, take care of

1a) to guard

1d) to reserve: to undergo something" per Dr. Thayer. Yeshua keeps us every day, not just on Rapture/Resurrection day.

The word "from" means "out of, from, by, away from" per Dr. Thayer. This word could imply a rapture/resurrection.

The word "hour" means a definite time or season, which could imply the Tribulation season.

The word "testing" [Greek word peirasmos] means "1) an experiment, attempt, trial, proving

1a) trial, proving: . . .

1b) the trial of man's fidelity, integrity, virtue, constancy

1b1) an enticement to sin, temptation, whether arising from the desires or from the outward circumstances" per Dr. Thayer.

**This word implies a testing of man's moral character. It is the word most often translated as temptation to sin in the New Covenant. This is the normal everyday life of the believer. What's going to test us during the Tribulation? Many Messianics will be tempted to take the Mark of the Beast, which if taken, condemns one's soul to the Lake of Fire. But if you don't take it, you'll be shut out of the marketplace. You won't be able to buy or sell, which means you will starve to death, unless Yeshua takes care of you; it's all about trusting Him. This verse is saying that Yeshua will guard you by the hour during each temptation, if you let Him. Will you be strong and resist the temptation to take the mark, or will you crumble and submit to the Antimessiah and the Beast system? That's the test of your character that is coming upon all men on earth. How can you pass the test if you're not even there to take the test? PRE-trib Rapturists want to skip class on test day! Does that not sound like human nature? Everyone wants to skip the test, but we're called to tests, trials, and sufferings with Messiah!**

**The word "to test" [Greek word peirazo] means: "2c) to try or test one's faith, virtue, character, by enticement to sin**

**2c1) to solicit to sin, to tempt**

**2c1a) of the temptations of the devil**

**Part of Speech: verb" per Dr. Thayer**

**Are you getting the message yet?**

**Notice that in the letters to the seven churches, Yeshua is looking for overcomers, not escape artists. He's looking for those who can endure to the end to be saved. That word trial is NOT the word Yeshua used in Matthew 24 in His end-time intelligence briefing with His disciples. Yeshua used the word TRIBULATION. We are morally tested from the moment we're born to the moment we're dead. True believers will never take the Mark of the Beast, that's why we'll get beheaded and our souls will be seen in heaven before the throne of Yehowah in Revelation 20:4b, "I also saw the souls of those who had been beheaded for the testimony about Yeshua and for the word of Yehowah. They had not worshiped the beast or his image, and they had refused to receive the mark on their forehead or hand. They came to life, and they reigned with Messiah for a thousand years."**

**Nowhere does it ever say that these believers JUST GOT SAVED DURING THE TRIBULATION. This is not a display of moral courage by a baby Messianic. This is a picture of the results of moral courage developed by mature Messianics through many fiery trials and persecutions!**

**And notice Revelation 3:11, Yeshua just happens to mention His Second Coming right in the middle of this hour of trial teaching. Is that a coincidence? I don't think so. Why would you need to hold fast to what you have if you're going to be raptured before all the testing starts? How can you overcome or endure to the end if you're raptured before the trial even begins? A pre-tribulation rapture just does not make any sense to a thinking Messianic. Do you realize that the PRE-tribulation Rapture theory can only be sold to self-centered, self-seeking, self-aggrandizing American Messianics? No other Messianics in the world believe such rubbish. They are persecuted daily and their faith is tried with every breath! Praise Yehowah, some of that persecution is beginning in America. Maybe now the American messianic congregation can grow up and get back to serving Yehowah and not themselves.**

**Peter had this to say about trials in 1 Peter 4:12-13, "Beloved, do not regard as strange the **testing in the fire** [Greek word purosos] that has happened to [Greek word peirasmos] you, as if something strange were happening to you. <sup>13</sup>Instead, however much you experience the sufferings of Messiah, rejoice, so that you may also rejoice and be glad **at the revealing of his glory** [YESHUA ADVENT 2.0]." That sounds an awful lot like Revelation 3:10-11. Neither John nor Peter tells us that we're going to get raptured/resurrected BEFORE the Tribulation. Our Bridegroom is only coming back to earth ONE MORE TIME to rapture/resurrect the saints and establish His Kingdom on this planet. I hope you're lamp is full of Ruach Kodesh oil and you're ready to meet Him!**

**Ruach Kodesh just prompted me to add this. His clarion call to get out of the cities has been blasting for over 100 years!! In a daily devotional compilation of Ellen G. White's writings, titled: <sup>1</sup>MARANATHA The Lord is Coming, the article for May 13 is titled TURMOIL IN THE CITIES. I will quote just portions of her admonition from page 141. "It was not God's purpose that His people should be crowded into cities, huddled together in**

terraces and tenements. In the beginning He placed our first parents in a garden amidst the beautiful sights and attractive sounds of nature, and these sights and sounds He desires men to rejoice in today. Light has been given me that the cities will be filled with confusion, violence, and crime, and that these things will increase till the end of this earth's history. **It is time for our people to take their families from the cities into more retired localities**, else many of the youth, and many also of those older in years, will be ensnared and taken by the enemy. **"Out of the cities; out of the cities!" – this is the message the Lord has been giving me.** . . . The ungodly cities of our world are to be swept away by the besom [broom] of destruction. In the calamities that are now befalling immense buildings [Does 9/11 come to mind?] and large portions of cities God is showing us what will come upon the whole earth." Ellen White wrote these words over 100 years ago! Emphasis mine throughout.

<sup>1</sup>White, Ellen G. MARANATHA The Lord is Coming. Washington D.C.: Review and Herald Publishing Association, 1976: 141. Copyright owned by ELLEN G. WHITE ESTATE, INC.

# Chapter 27

## A Resurrection Fit for a Queen

Let's state it one more time so we all know for all time and eternity, the Rapture and Resurrection of the saints happens AT THE SAME MOMENT, IN THE SAME INSTANT OF TIME, THE SAME TWINKLING OF AN EYE. 1 Corinthians 15:50-54, "Now this I say, brothers, that flesh and blood cannot inherit the kingdom of Yehowah. Neither does what is perishable inherit what is imperishable. <sup>51</sup>Look! I tell you a secret truth: We will not all die, but we will all be changed. <sup>52</sup>We will be changed in a moment, in the twinkling of an eye, at the last trumpet. For the trumpet will sound, and **the [physically] dead will be raised imperishable, and we [physically alive] will be changed.** <sup>53</sup>For this perishable body must put on what is imperishable, and this mortal body must put on immortality. <sup>54</sup>But when this perishable body has put on what is imperishable, and when this mortal body has put on immortality, then will come about the saying that is written, "Death is swallowed up in victory.""

1 Thessalonians 4:13-18, "We do not want you to misunderstand, brothers, about those who are dead, so that you do not grieve like the rest who do not have certainty about the future. <sup>14</sup>For if we believe that Yeshua died and rose again, even so Yehowah will bring with Yeshua those who have died in him. <sup>15</sup>For this we say to you by the word of Yehowah, that we who are alive, who are left at the coming of Yeshua, will surely not precede those who have died. <sup>16</sup>For Yeshua himself will descend from heaven. He will come with a shout, with the voice of the archangel, and with the trumpet of Yehowah, and **the dead in Messiah will rise first.** <sup>17</sup>**Then we who are alive, who are left, will together with them be caught up in the clouds to meet Yeshua in the air.** In this way we will always be with the Lord. <sup>18</sup>Therefore, comfort one another with these words."

If you disagree with the fact of a simultaneous Rapture/Resurrection of the saints, take it up with the Apostle Paul and Yeshua. Ok, now that we have that foundation laid, let's see what Yeshua has to say about the timing of the Rapture/Resurrection in Matthew 12:38-42, "Then certain

scribes and Pharisees answered Yeshua and said, “Teacher, we wish to see a sign from you.” <sup>39</sup>But Yeshua answered and said to them, “An evil and adulterous generation seeks for a sign. But no sign will be given to it except the sign of Jonah the prophet. <sup>40</sup>For as Jonah was three days and three nights in the stomach of the big fish, so will the Son of Man be three days and three nights in the heart of the earth [YESHUA ADVENT 1.0]. <sup>41</sup>**The men of Nineveh will stand up at the judgment** [YESHUA ADVENT 2.0] with this generation of people and will condemn it. For they repented at the preaching of Jonah, and see, someone greater than Jonah is here. <sup>42</sup>**The Queen of the South will rise up at the judgment** [YESHUA ADVENT 2.0] with the men of this generation and condemn it. She came from the ends of the earth to hear the wisdom of Solomon, and see, someone greater than Solomon is here.”

In this short passage of Scripture, Yeshua Himself, the Creator of the universe, **TIME STAMPS** when the Rapture/Resurrection will be. In fact, He states it twice so we would be sure to GET IT. Do you see it? **The Ninevites and the Queen of Sheba will resurrect IN THE JUDGMENT DAY RESURRECTION!** We know the Judgment Day resurrection is the First Resurrection. Friends, you can argue until you are blue in the face for a PRE-tribulation Rapture, but it is not Scriptural! Isn't it amazing that Yeshua and all the Apostles are in complete agreement as to when the Rapture/Resurrection occurs? That really should not astound us that much. Truth is truth. The truth that you know sets you free. This passage settles once and for all the argument as to when the Rapture/Resurrection will be. **Verses 41-42 are the final nail in the PRE-tribulation Rapture coffin.** You don't have to interpret this passage. You can't possibly twist this passage to mean any other time frame. The plain literal reading of this passage reveals to us that the Rapture/Resurrection will occur between a Tishri 1, Feast of Trumpets and Tishri 10, Yom Kippur, the Day of Atonement, Judgment Day. Could Yeshua have said it any plainer? Well, He could have given us the year, but the Father didn't want Him to tell us that minor detail. But now we know without a doubt what will be the season of the YESHUA ADVENT 2.0 Rapture/Resurrection!

Now some may try to argue that the judgment that Yeshua refers to here is the Great White Throne Judgment at the end of His Millennial reign on earth. But that cistern does not hold water. Matthew 25:31-33, “When the



Son of Man comes in his glory [YESHUA ADVENT 2.0] and all the set-apart angels with him, **then he will sit on his glorious throne.** <sup>32</sup>Before him will be gathered all the ethno-linguistic nations, and he will separate the people one from another, as a shepherd separates the sheep from the goats. <sup>33</sup>He will place the sheep on his right hand, but the goats on his left.” And 2 Timothy 4:1, “I give this solemn command before Yehowah and Lord Yeshua Messiah, **who will judge the living and the dead because of his appearing [YESHUA ADVENT 2.0] and his kingdom:**” Sorry, but the judgment of Matthew 12:41-42 is the YESHUA ADVENT 2.0 judgment!

Just when I thought I was done with this series of teachings on the Rapture/Resurrection, Yeshua slaps another Scripture on me. I guess I’m not done until He’s done. My recommendation for anyone who still holds to a PRE-tribulation Rapture/Resurrection theory – REPENT!! We don’t have time to argue over the end time events, we barely have time to study them and get prepared for what’s coming. Read Yehowah’s Word, study Yehowah’s Word, but above all, BELIEVE Yehowah’s Word. It was settled in Heaven long before it was ever written down on earth.

# Chapter 28

## The Time of the End

In Revelation chapter 10 we learn of a “little book” that is opened for John the Revelator. That little book is the Book of Daniel. I have recently been informed of how Daniel may have shut up the words and sealed his book in Daniel 12:4, “But you, Daniel, **close up these words; keep the book sealed until the time of the end**. Many will run here and there, and knowledge will increase.” Well, here’s Josephus’ understanding of how: Daniel simply rearranged two chapters of his little book. Try reversing the order of Chapters 10 and 11, so that you read Daniel chapters 8, 9, 11, 10, 12, in that order, and see if the book doesn’t read more smoothly and clearly!! Chapter 8 was written in the 3<sup>rd</sup> year of King Belshazzar, king of Babylon while Nebuchadnezzar was in his 7-year insanity, about 575 BC. Chapter 9 was written in the 1<sup>st</sup> year of Darius the Mede, Astyages, about 574 BC after King Belshazzar was killed. Chapter 11 references this same 1<sup>st</sup> year of Darius the Mede. Chapter 10 was written many years later in the 3<sup>rd</sup> year of Cyrus, King of Persia, about 549 BC, and chapter 12 flows right out of chapter 10.

Let’s look in chapter 10 and see who we find there in verses 4-6, “On the twenty-fourth day of the first month, as I was beside the great river, that is, the Tigris, <sup>5</sup>I looked up and saw **a man dressed in linen**, with a belt around his waist made of pure gold from Uphaz. <sup>6</sup>His body was like topaz, and his face was like lightning. **His eyes were like flaming torches**, and his arms and his feet were like polished bronze. The sound of his words was like the sound of a great crowd.” Well, in Revelation 1 we see Yeshua burst upon the spirit of John the Revelator. Yeshua speaks to John, then John turns around to see who is speaking to him, verses 12-15, “I turned around to see whose voice was speaking to me, and as I turned I saw seven golden lampstands. <sup>13</sup>In the middle of the lampstands there was **one like a Son Of Man, wearing a long robe that reached down to his feet**, and a golden sash around his chest. <sup>14</sup>His head and hair were as white as wool, as white as snow, and **his eyes were like a flame of fire**. <sup>15</sup>His feet were like polished bronze, like bronze that had been refined in a furnace, and his voice was

like the sound of many rushing waters.” Both John and Daniel were visited by Yeshua Himself!!

Daniel 10 and 12 are the same vision, they flow together seamlessly and Yeshua is right there instructing Daniel about the time of the end. Daniel 12:5-7, “Then I, Daniel, looked, and there were **two others** standing. One stood on the bank on this side of the river, and one stood on the bank on the other side of the river. <sup>6</sup>One of them said to **the man clothed in linen**, the one who was upstream along the river, “How long will it be to the end of these amazing events?” <sup>7</sup>I heard **the man clothed in linen**, who was upstream along the river, he raised his right hand and his left hand to heaven and swore by the one who lives forever that it would be for one year, two years, and half a year. **When the power of the set-apart people has been finally broken, all these things will be completed.**”

The two cherubim, the two guarding the way to the tree of life in the Garden of Eden, are here with Yeshua also. The Garden of Eden may actually be at the bottom of the Tigris River today. The two cherubim have been there for about 6,000 years now. Satan still wants to take over Yehowah’s kingdom, that’s the theme of the Book of Daniel. One of the cherubim asks Yeshua about the fulfillment of these end time events. Yeshua delineates the length of time for the Great Tribulation as 3 ½ years, then notice what He states, the power of the set-apart people will be completely shattered, then the end. Now, if you’re PRE-tribulation raptured, how will the Antimesiah completely shatter your power? He can’t, unless you’re still on planet earth during the Great Tribulation, which you will be, so get used to the idea!

Folks, it’s time to repent and turn to the Lord for salvation and get prepared to be tested and tried like you’ve never experienced before. Remember, this scene in chapter 12 is an end times scene. You cannot tell me that the set-apart people Yeshua refers to are the Jews in the modern State of Israel, or Jews anywhere on the earth. Jews are religious folks, but they are far from set-apart. The modern Jews are just as rebellious and stiff necked today as the Pharisees during the YESHUA ADVENT 1.0. The only people who could remotely be labeled as set-apart in the end times are humble Messianic saints who have been washed in the blood of Yeshua!

**Study these verses as long as you need to, but where do you see a PRE-tribulation rapture mentioned here? Verse 1 makes it very clear that the only ones to be delivered in the end times are those whose names are written in the Lamb's Book of Life. Lost Jews are not found in the Book of Life any more than are lost Muslims; no lost person's name is found in the Book of Life. Only believers in Yeshua are recorded in His Book of Life; every one else's names are erased. And notice it says escape not raptured or caught up! Check out Tim McHyde's great work on the escape clause over at [www.escapeallthesethings.com](http://www.escapeallthesethings.com).**

**And look at verse 2 for some interesting CONTEXT. Daniel writes about the Resurrection of the saints, in language that sounds much like what Yeshua stated in John 5:28-29. And we already know that the Rapture and Resurrection take place at the same moment at the end of the Great Tribulation!**

**No doubt that Daniel is confused and wants to know more about the end of the end, but Yeshua continues speaking in verses 9-13, "He said, "Go your way, Daniel, for the words are shut up and sealed until the time of the end. <sup>10</sup>Many will be purified, cleansed, and refined, but the wicked will act wickedly. None of the wicked will understand, but those who are wise will understand. <sup>11</sup>From the time that the regular burnt offering is taken away and the abomination that causes complete desolation is set up, there will be 1,290 days. <sup>12</sup>Blessed is the one who waits until the end of the 1,335 days. <sup>13</sup>You must go your way until the end, and you will rest. You will rise in the place assigned to you, at the end of days.""**

**Look at verse 10, how do we get purified, made white and refined? By enduring to the end of the Great Tribulation!! Yeshua promised in Revelation 3:10 to guard us by the hour through this time of trouble. Yeshua tells Daniel that one of the years during the Great Tribulation will be a leap year, it will have 390 days instead of 360 days. And of course those who make it to the marriage supper of the Lamb on the 1,335<sup>th</sup> day, which is a future Tishri 21, last day of the Feast of Tabernacles, is blessed!! Yeshua reassures Daniel that he also will be included in the Resurrection from verse 2 AT THE END OF THE DAYS. It won't be long and we'll be able to talk to Daniel and John and Yeshua face to face. Hold on to what you have saints, Yeshua is coming!**

**But now go back and reread the whole book of Daniel in the right order, switching chapter 11 and 10, so you read 8, 9, 11, 10, 12 and see if it doesn't make more sense. And notice that the focus of much of Daniel is on the Prince of Persia, Iran, just like today's headlines. The beast system is Islam or CathoIslam, the Antimesiah will more than likely be a Mahdi type person from Iran, possessed by Satan himself. A word to the wise should be sufficient.**

# Chapter 29

## Until the Day of Warfire

Recently, I went through Matthew 24 verse by verse. Believe it or not, there is always something more to learn from Yehowah and His word. Let's go back and look again at one portion of that powerful Olivet Discourse. Matthew 24:37-39, "As the days of Noah were, so will be the coming of the Son of Man [YESHUA ADVENT 2.0]. <sup>38</sup>For as in those days before The Flood they were eating and drinking, marrying and giving in marriage **until the day that Noah entered the ark**, <sup>39</sup>and they knew nothing until The Flood came and took them all away, so will be the coming of the Son of Man [YESHUA ADVENT 2.0]." This passage is repeated in Luke 17:26-27, "As it happened in the days of Noah, even so will it also happen in the days of the Son of Man [YESHUA ADVENT 2.0]. <sup>27</sup>They ate, they drank, they married, and they were given in marriage, until the day that Noah entered into the ark, and The Flood came and destroyed them all." We know not to get into date setting, but what if Yeshua has given us a clue regarding a day? Remember that it is the sign events of the end times that will lead us to the YESHUA ADVENT 2.0, but aligning current events with days found in the Bible may really help us out with our end times timeline.

Of all the patriarchs in the Old Testament, Noah's worldwide catastrophic Flood had specific month and day numbers assigned to many of its notable events. But what day did Yeshua just happen to mention in His Olivet Discourse? **THE DAY THAT NOAH ENTERED THE ARK!** So what day was that? Let's look back to Genesis 7:11-13 and find out, "In the six hundredth year of Noah's life [about the 2,253<sup>rd</sup> year of creation, c. 3302 BC], **in the second month, on the seventeenth day of the month**, on the same day, all the fountains of the great deep burst open, and the windows of heaven were opened (c. 3302 BC). <sup>12</sup>**The rain began and fell on the earth for forty days and forty nights.** <sup>13</sup>**On that very same day Noah** and his sons, Shem, Ham, and Japheth, and Noah's wife, and the three wives of his sons with them, **entered into the ark.**" Noah entered the Ark on the 17<sup>th</sup> day of the 2<sup>nd</sup> month of the 2,253<sup>rd</sup> year of creation. Before Yehowah gave Moses the religious calendar at the Exodus event, the Hebrews counted the beginning month of their year from the fall month of Tishri, which we now call the 7<sup>th</sup>

month of the Hebrew year. So Noah's 2<sup>nd</sup> month is our modern Hebrew 8<sup>th</sup> month of Cheshvan. And just to help you relate this to our life today, when is Cheshvan 17, 5780, or 2019 AD? **It's Friday, November 15, 2019 AD, which of course begins at sundown on Thursday, November 14, 2019 AD, Jerusalem time!!** This is according to the two computerized Hebrew calendars that I use.

So what you say? Well, on Cheshvan 17, 2253 creation year, Yehowah **BEGAN TO POUR OUT JUDGMENT ON THE WHOLE WORLD** as Noah knew it. After 40 days and 40 nights of rain, the earth was totally submerged under about 7 meters of water. Every living person and creature outside of the Ark died, except fishes.

So what you say? Well, we find that date of Cheshvan 17 in another ancient writing known as The Book of Jubilees. In Chapter 3, verse 17 of The Book of Jubilees we read, “. . .And after the completion of the seven years [Adam and Eve lived in the Garden of Eden in perfection for 7 years, exactly], which he had completed there, seven years exactly, [8 A.M.] and **in the second month, on the seventeenth day (of the month)**, the serpent came and approached the woman, and the serpent said to the woman, ‘Has God commanded you’.” What is this verse saying? On Cheshvan 17, in the 8<sup>th</sup> year of creation, Adam and Eve sinned, fell from Yehowah's grace, and allowed death into the world. Which means that Yehowah **POURED OUT JUDGMENT ON THE EARTH ON CHESHVAN 17, 8<sup>TH</sup> YEAR OF CREATION!!** What are we seeing here? **Possibly a pattern that Yehowah pours out judgment on Cheshvan 17.**

Now let's come back to the 21<sup>st</sup> Century. **Cheshvan 17, 5780 Jewish, or 2019 AD is Friday, November 15, 2019!!** What could possibly happen that year on Cheshvan 17? Well, considering that about 30 nations of the world have their armed forces massed in the Middle East, because the Prince of Persia is rearing his ugly head, maybe we'll see the beginning of the Gog/Magog war!!! This war could easily lead into World War III!! Ezekiel 38:3-6, “Say, ‘Lord Yehowah says this: Behold! I am against you, Gog, chief prince of Meshech and Tubal [Russia]. ‘So I will turn you around and set hooks in your jaw; I will send you out with all your military force, horses, and cavalry, all of them dressed in full armor, a great company with large



shields and small shields, all of them holding swords! <sup>5</sup>Persia [Iran], Cush, and Put are with them, all of them with shields and helmets! <sup>6</sup>Gomer [Turkey] and all her troops, and Beth Togarmah [Turkey], from the far parts of the north, and all its troops! Many ethno-linguistic peoples are with you!” What you see here is Russia, Iran (Persia), and all their allies heading to Israel in an attempt to wipe Israel off the map. What country above all others is bringing attention and sanctions against itself by attempting to create a nuclear bomb for the very purpose of wiping Israel off the map? Iran. Persia. Elam. Verses 21-23, “I will summon a sword against him on all my mountains, Lord Yehowah declares, each man’s sword will be against his brother. <sup>22</sup>Then **I will judge them with plague, blood, flooding rains, and hailstones of fire.** I will bring rains of brimstone upon him and upon his troops and the many people with him. <sup>23</sup>For I will show my greatness and my consecration and I will make myself known in the eyes of the many ethno-linguistic nations, and they will know that I am Yehowah.”

We are learning that the Prince of Persia (the demon over the principality of Elam/Iran area) is the focus of much end time prophecy. Consider Daniel 8:2, “I saw in the vision, as I was looking, that I was in the fortified city of Susa in the province of Elam [Iran]. I saw in the vision that I was beside the Ulai Canal.” Daniel describes the Ram [Persia, Iran] and Goat from the west [USA and European allies] war. Verse 5, “As I was thinking about this, I saw a male goat come from the west, who went across the surface of the whole earth [U.S. Navy], running fast, not seeming to touch the ground [U.S. Air Force]. The goat had a large horn between his eyes.” Verses 20-21, “As for the ram you saw, the one that had two horns, they are the kings of Media [Iraq] and Persia [Iran]. <sup>21</sup>The male goat is the king of Greece [Western Nations]. The large horn between his eyes is the first [or number one] king.” Verse 17, “So he came near where I stood. When he came, I was frightened and prostrated myself on the ground. He said to me, “Understand, son of man, that **the vision is for the time of the end.**”” Read Daniel 8 and you will see that we whip Iran, but we meet our demise afterward. We finally, after 70 some years, win a war, but lose America! I propose to you that the Ezekiel 38/39 war, the Daniel 8 war, and the Psalm 83 war are all one and the same **WARFIRE**.

You tell me, does this next verse sound like the current demonic kings of Persia? Psalm 83:4, “They have said, “Come, and let us destroy them [Israel] as a nation. Then the name of Israel will no longer be remembered.”” Verses 5-8a, “They have schemed together with one strategy; against you they have made an alliance. <sup>6</sup>This includes the tents of Edom [Jordan] and the Ishmaelites [Arabs, Muslims], and the people of Moab [Jordan] and the Hagrites [Arabians], who plot together with <sup>7</sup>Gebal, Ammon [Jordan], Amalek [parts of Turkey]; it also includes Philistia [Gaza, Hamas] and the inhabitants of Tyre [Lebanon, Hezbollah]. <sup>8</sup>Assyria [Syria, Iraq] also is allied with them; they are helping the descendants of Lot. Selah.” Verses 11-12, “Make their nobles like Oreb and Zeeb, and all their princes like Zebah and Zalmunna. <sup>12</sup>They said, “**Let us take for ourselves the pastures of the Almighty.**”” Who is it that wants to divide up Yehowah’s land? Is it not the so-called Palestinians and Muslim Middle East nations? What is Yehowah’s response? Verses 13-18, “My Almighty, make them like the whirling dust, like chaff before the wind, <sup>14</sup>like **the fire that burns the forest**, and like **the flame that sets the mountains on fire.** <sup>15</sup>Chase them with your strong wind, and terrify them with your windstorm. <sup>16</sup>Fill their faces with shame so that they might seek your name, Yehowah. <sup>17</sup>**May they be put to shame and be terrified forever; may they perish in disgrace.** <sup>18</sup>Then they will know that you alone, Yehowah, are the Most High over all the earth.”

War is coming to the Middle East and it may be coming sooner rather than later. We can pray that war does not break out on a soon-coming Cheshvan 17, but if not this year, then within the next few years we’ll see warfire in the Middle East.

This thought is not original with me. This information comes to us from an article by Susan Hooe on the [www.hebrewnation.net](http://www.hebrewnation.net) website, in an article summarizing her work by Laura Densmore, titled Noah’s Flood and the Gog/Magog War. Here’s the link for your convenience: [http://hebrewnationradio.com/index.php?option=com\\_k2&view=item&id=3349:noahs-flood-and-the-gog-magog-war&Itemid=131](http://hebrewnationradio.com/index.php?option=com_k2&view=item&id=3349:noahs-flood-and-the-gog-magog-war&Itemid=131) They include a nice timeline chart, which I do not endorse. You can take the information and build your own timeline.

The Lord recently showed me that He will shorten the end times for the sake of the elect as He said He would, but He cannot take time off of the

last 3 ½ years, because they are numbered days. But He can and probably will take time off the first 3 ½ years of the Tribulation. Lucky us. So what does that mean to us? Well, try this on for size. What did Yeshua tell the rebellious Jews in Jerusalem just before His crucifixion in Matthew 23:37-39, “Jerusalem, Jerusalem, you who kill the prophets and stone those who are sent to you! How often did I long to gather your children together, just as a hen gathers her chicks under her wings, but you were not willing!  
<sup>38</sup>See, your house is left to you desolate. <sup>39</sup>For I say to you, **You will not see me from now on until you say, ‘Blessed is he who comes in the name of Yehowah.’**” Yeshua just quoted Psalm 118:26, “Blessed is he who comes in the name of Yehowah; we bless you from the temple of Yehowah.” So what you say? Well, the Book of Psalms is a prophetic timeline of the last 150 years of the world as we know it. Psalm 1 = 1901 AD. Psalm 150 = 2050 AD. So what you say? Well, **Psalm 118 = 2018 AD!!!** So, you students of the Scriptures, you put it all together and tell me what that means!!

After Noah’s flood, Yehowah promised not to ever again destroy the earth with water, but He will destroy the world as we know it through the **Judgment of Warfire**. And remember, let’s not get hung up on the dates, even though this appears to be Yehowah’s chosen date for judgment. We don’t set dates, we look for prophetic events to happen, like these major wars mentioned above. We have not seen these major wars as of the editing of this book in November, 2018. What is really exciting to me is that if these major wars kick off in the fall of 2019, they will align perfectly with my set-apart chronology spreadsheet where we see the YESHUA ADVENT 2.0 occurring in the fall of 2026, the 7<sup>th</sup> Shemita year and the 49<sup>th</sup> year of the 73<sup>rd</sup> Jubilee Cycle!! Yeshua’s first year back on earth as King of Kings and Lord of Lords will then begin in 2027 AD, the 73<sup>rd</sup> Jubilee Year! Rejoice saints, your redemption draws nigh!

Today, this moment, is the time to repent of our sins and turn to Yeshua for the salvation of our souls. Yehowah loves us, but He is a firm perfect disciplinarian. The sky is about to roll back and reveal the Kingdom of Heaven to our physical eyes. We will soon see the Lamb of Yehowah in the clouds above earth, whom we pierced with our sins on the execution stake. Only this time around He’s coming to earth as the Judge, the Lion of the Tribe of Judah. I hope you’re all ready to meet Him.

# Chapter 30

## The Exodus Audit

Now, we're going to look at the timeline of the Exodus Passover judgment on Egypt event to see if it supports a type and shadow of a pre-tribulation Rapture/Resurrection or a post-tribulation Rapture/Resurrection. We know from Numbers 33:3 that Israel left Egypt on Nisan 15, about 1664 BC. "They traveled from Rameses during the first month, leaving on the fifteenth day of the first month. On the next day following the Passover [always on the 14<sup>th</sup> of Nisan], the people of Israel left openly, in the sight of all the Egyptians." Now, let's go back to when Moses returned to Egypt, and follow the story day by day to see if the events line up with the set-apart feast days.

Day 1, Adar 23, c. 1664 BC. We read about Moses' call in Exodus 3 – 4:28, then of Moses and Aaron's return to Egypt in verses 29-31, "Then Moses and Aaron **went [back to Egypt]** and gathered together all the elders of the Israelites. <sup>30</sup>Aaron spoke all the words that Yehowah had spoken to Moses. He also displayed the signs of Yehowah's power in the sight of the people. <sup>31</sup>The people believed. When they heard that Yehowah had observed the Israelites and that he had seen their oppression, then they bowed their heads and worshiped him." Immediately after this worship service, Aaron and Moses went in before Pharaoh and demanded that he let the children of Israel go, Exodus 5:1, "**After** these things happened, Moses and Aaron went to Pharaoh and said, "This is what Yehowah, the Almighty of Israel says: 'Let my people go, so they can have a feast for me in the wilderness.'"" Instead of letting them go, Pharaoh increased their workload in Exodus 5:6-7ff, "On **that same day**, Pharaoh gave a command to the people's taskmasters and foremen. He said, <sup>7</sup>"Unlike before, you must no longer give the people straw to make bricks. Let them go and gather straw for themselves." Moses' return to Egypt is a type of Messiah's return to earth at the YESHUA ADVENT 2.0. Adar 23 from this historical story parallels Elul 23 in future prophecy. Is not Elul 23 (23<sup>rd</sup> day of the 6<sup>th</sup> Hebrew month) an unknown day and hour on which we do not expect to see our Master's second coming? Notice that Yehowah did not speak to

Moses on day 1, and it did not go so well for Israel. So day 1 in the Exodus story is found in Exodus 4:29-5:13. There were no plagues on day 1, Adar 23.

Day 2, Adar 24, 1664 BC. In Exodus 5:14 we see the transition from day 1 to day 2, "Pharaoh's taskmasters beat the Israelite foremen, those same men whom they had put in charge of the workers. The taskmasters kept asking them, "Why have you not produced all the bricks required of you, **either yesterday and today**, as you used to do in the past?" The children of Israel complained against Moses and Aaron in verses 20-21, "They [officers of Israel] met Moses and Aaron, who were standing outside the palace, as they went away from Pharaoh. <sup>21</sup>They said to Moses and Aaron, "May Yehowah look at you and punish you, because you have made us offensive in the sight of Pharaoh and his servants. You have put a sword in their hand to kill us." Moses immediately went to prayer before Yehowah, verses 22-23, "Moses went back to Yehowah and said, "Lord, why have you caused trouble for this people? Why did you send me in the first place? <sup>23</sup>Ever since I came to Pharaoh to speak to him in your name, he has caused trouble for this people, and you have not set your people free at all." After Moses prayed, Yehowah spoke to him again in chapter 6, then we read in verses 28-29, "**When** Yehowah spoke to Moses in the land of Egypt, <sup>29</sup>he said to him, "I am Yehowah. Say to Pharaoh, king of Egypt, everything that I will tell you." You Bible chronology students check out Exodus 7:7. Moses and Aaron go in before Pharaoh again on day 2, Exodus 7:10, "Then Moses and Aaron went to Pharaoh, and they did just as Yehowah had commanded. Aaron threw down his trekking pole before Pharaoh and his servants, and it became a snake." Of course, Pharaoh's magicians counterfeited Yehowah's miracle in verses 11-12 (see 2 Tim. 3:8), but Aaron's trekking pole swallowed up their trekking poles. Pharaoh hardened his heart in verse 13. Yehowah spoke on day 2, Adar 24, but there were no plagues on Adar 24.

Day 3, Adar 25, 1664 BC. Yehowah told Moses to meet Pharaoh at the banks of the Nile river on the morning of day 3, Exodus 7:15, "Go to Pharaoh **in the morning** when he goes out to the water. Stand on the riverbank to meet him, and take in your hand the trekking pole that had turned into a snake." Moses struck the river and turned all the water in Egypt to **blood**, verses 17-21. **This is plague judgment number 1 against Egypt, blood.** In verse 22 the

**Egyptian magicians again counterfeited the miracle of Yehowah and Pharaoh again hardened his heart.**

**Days 4 – 10, Adar 26 through Nisan 2, nothing is recorded in Scripture about events of these 7 days. Take a look at Exodus 7:25, “Seven days passed after Yehowah had attacked the river.” It is possible that Yehowah had Moses and Israel celebrate a 7-day New Moon Festival that year, while the Egyptians began to get really thirsty and dug new wells for water!! Yehowah seems to give Himself a week, one shabuwa, to work with in prophecy. If you take these 7 days and add the first 3 days of this Exodus story, which include Moses’ [Yeshua’s] return and first plague judgment on Egypt/earth, you have a powerful 10-day picture of the YESHUA ADVENT 2.0. We may see in Exodus 7:25, the mystery of Yeshua’s robe dipped in blood from Revelation 19:11-21, at the YESHUA ADVENT 2.0 scene we know as ARMAGEDDON!! We will soon see and know. These 7 mysterious days of blood are worthy of their own research and future post. There were no new plagues during these mysterious 7 days.**

**Day 11, Nisan 3, 1664 BC. Yehowah orders Moses and Aaron to go before Pharaoh again on day 11, Exodus 8:1-2, “Then Yehowah spoke to Moses, “Go to Pharaoh and tell him, ‘Yehowah says this: “Let my people go so that they may worship me. <sup>2</sup>If you refuse to let them go, I will afflict all your country with frogs.” This encounter resulted in plague judgment number 2 against Egypt, frogs. The magicians also counterfeited this miracle. Pharaoh was so affected by the frogs, that he called Moses back in, verse 8, “Then Pharaoh called for Moses and Aaron and said, “Pray to Yehowah for him to take away the frogs from me and my people. Then I will let the people go, that they may sacrifice to him.”” In verse 9, Moses gave Pharaoh the choice as to when Yehowah should remove the frogs, Pharaoh chose tomorrow, in verse 10, “Pharaoh said, “Tomorrow.” Moses said, “Let it be as you say, so that you may know that there is no one like Yehowah, our Almighty.”**

**Day 12, Nisan 4, 1664 BC. Yehowah kills all the frogs on land, so they remained in the rivers only, they stink up all of Egypt, and Pharaoh then again hardens his heart, Exodus 8:11-15. As a result of Pharaoh’s hard heart, Yehowah plagues Egypt with gnats. Verses 16-18, “Yehowah said to Moses, “Say to Aaron, ‘Reach out with your trekking pole and strike the**



dust on the ground, that it may become **gnats** throughout all the land of Egypt.”<sup>17</sup> They did so: Aaron reached out with his hand and his trekking pole. He struck the dust on the ground. Gnats came onto man and beast. All the dust on the ground became gnats throughout the whole land of Egypt.<sup>18</sup> The magicians tried with their magic to produce gnats, but they could not. There were **gnats on man and beast.** **This is plague judgment number 3 against Egypt, gnats.** The magicians could not counterfeit this miracle, so they knew this was a judgment from Yehowah, verse 19, “Then the magicians said to Pharaoh, “This is the finger of the Almighty.” But Pharaoh’s heart was hardened, so he refused to listen to them. It was just as Yehowah had said Pharaoh would do.” Notice that the Scriptures do not say the gnats were ever removed from Egypt. Yehowah speaks again, verse 20, “Yehowah said to Moses, “Get up early in the morning and stand in front of Pharaoh as he goes out to the river. Say to him, ‘Yehowah says this: “Let my people go so that they may worship me.”

Day 13, Nisan 5, 1664 BC. Moses obeys Yehowah’s command from verse 20 and proclaims before Pharaoh the plague of **flies** against Egypt, in verses 20-23, “I will make a distinction between my people and your people. This sign of my power will take place **tomorrow.**” There were no plagues on Nisan 5.

Day 14, Nisan 6, 1664 BC. Exodus 8:24, “Yehowah did so, and **thick swarms of flies** came into Pharaoh’s house and into his servants’ houses. Throughout the whole land of Egypt, the land was ruined because of the **swarms of flies.**” **This is plague judgment number 4 against Pharaoh and Egypt, flies.** The judgment of flies was so nasty that Pharaoh asked Moses to intercede for him in verses 25-28. Moses does intercede, but states that the flies won’t be removed until tomorrow, verse 29, “Moses said, “As soon as I go out from you, I will pray to Yehowah that the **swarms of flies may leave you**, Pharaoh, and your servants and people **tomorrow.** But you must not deal deceitfully anymore by not letting our people go to sacrifice to Yehowah.””

Day 15, Nisan 7, 1664 BC. The plague of flies is removed by Yehowah at Moses’ request, per Exodus 8:30-31. Pharaoh hardens his heart again in verse 32 and does not let the Israelites go. Moses is told to go before



Pharaoh again today to declare a deadly pestilence against Egyptian livestock only, in Exodus 9:1-5, “Then Yehowah said to Moses, “Go to Pharaoh and tell him, ‘Yehowah, the Almighty of the Hebrews, says this: “Let my people go so that they may worship me.” <sup>2</sup>But if you refuse to let them go, if you still keep them back, <sup>3</sup>then Yehowah’s hand will be on your cattle in the fields and on the horses, donkeys, camels, herds, and flocks, and it will cause **a terrible disease**. <sup>4</sup>Yahuwah will treat Israel’s cattle and Egypt’s cattle differently: No animal that belongs to the Israelites will die. <sup>5</sup>Yahuwah has fixed an appointment calendar time; he has said, “It is **tomorrow** that I will do this thing in the land.”””” There were no new plagues on Egypt on Nisan 7.

Day 16, Nisan 8, 1664 BC. The livestock pestilence hits today, Exodus 9:6-7, “Yehowah **did this the next day**: All the cattle of Egypt died. But none of the Israelites’ animals died, not one animal. <sup>7</sup>Pharaoh investigated, and behold, not even one animal of the Israelites died. But his heart was stubborn, so he did not let the people go.” **This was plague judgment number 5 against the Egyptians, pestilence on their livestock**. Notice the power of Yehowah in these plagues, how He protected the Israelites from His judgment and wrath against the Egyptians only. He is awesome! Today, Moses is told to proclaim the next plague of blisters and sores also, verses 8-10, “Then Yehowah said to Moses and to Aaron, “Take some handfuls of ashes from a kiln. You, Moses, must throw the ashes up into the air while Pharaoh is watching. <sup>9</sup>They will become fine dust over all the land of Egypt. **They will cause blisters and sores to break out on people and animals** throughout all the land of Egypt.” <sup>10</sup>So Moses and Aaron took ashes from a kiln and stood in front of Pharaoh. Then Moses threw the ashes up into the air. The ashes caused **blisters and sores** to break out on people and animals.” **This was plague judgment number 6 from Yehowah against Egypt, blisters and sores**. This time, Yehowah hardened Pharaoh’s heart, verse 12, “Yehowah hardened Pharaoh’s heart, so Pharaoh did not listen to Moses and Aaron. This was just as Yehowah had said to Moses that Pharaoh would do.” I would caution all my readers against resisting Yehowah’s will. We are to walk humbly with our Divine One. Today, Yehowah tells Moses to go see Pharaoh again tomorrow, verse 13, “Then Yehowah said to Moses, “Get up **early in the morning**, stand in front of Pharaoh, and say to him, ‘Yehowah, the Almighty of the Hebrews, says this: “Let my people go so that they may worship me.”

Day 17, Nisan 9, 1664 BC. Listen to Yehowah's warning to Pharaoh today in Exodus 9:14-15, "For this time I will send **all** my plagues **on you yourself**, on your servants and your people. I will do this so that you may know that there is no one like me in all the earth. <sup>15</sup>By now I could have reached out with my hand and attacked you and your people with disease, and **you would have been eradicated from the land**." Moses then reminds Pharaoh that it was Yehowah Who raised him up as ruler over Egypt so Yehowah could show His power in him, verse 17 and Romans 9:17. Then Yehowah declares the next plague of hail, verses 18-19, "Listen! **Tomorrow about this time** I will bring a very strong **hail storm**, such as has not been seen in Egypt since the day it was begun until now. <sup>19</sup>Now then, send men and gather your cattle and everything you have in the fields to a safe place. Every man and animal that is in the field and is not brought home, the hail will come down on them, and **they will die**." There was no new plague on Nisan 9.

Day 18, Nisan 10, 1664 BC. Exodus 9:22-25, the plague judgment of hail, "Then Yehowah said to Moses, "Reach out with your hand toward the sky so that there will be **hail** in all the land of Egypt, on people, on animals, and on all the plants in the fields throughout the land of Egypt." <sup>23</sup>Moses reached out with his trekking pole toward the sky, and **Yehowah sent thunder, hail, and lightning** to the ground. He also rained hail on the land of Egypt. <sup>24</sup>So there were hail and lightning mixed with hail, very severe, such as had not been in all the land of Egypt since it became a nation. <sup>25</sup>Throughout all the land of Egypt, the hail struck everything in the fields, both people and animals. It struck every plant in the fields and broke every tree." **This is plague judgment number 7 from Yehowah against all the land of Egypt, fiery hail**. Israel is spared in Goshen, verse 26. Pharaoh begged Moses to entreat Yehowah to stop the storm, verses 27-28. Notice the springtime language in verses 31-32. Pharaoh hardens his heart yet once more in verses 34-35. Moses and Aaron go in before Pharaoh again today, Exodus 10:1-3, and proclaim the next plague of locusts that will hit tomorrow and eat all remaining vegetation in the land of Egypt, verses 4-6, "But if you refuse to let my people go, listen, **tomorrow I will bring locusts into your land**." The servants of Pharaoh are so terrified that they counsel Pharaoh to let the men of Israel go, verse 7. Pharaoh agrees to let the men

of Israel go serve Yehowah, then drives Moses and Aaron from his presence, verse 11, “No! Go, just the men among you, and worship Yehowah, for that is what you want.” Then Moses and Aaron were driven out from Pharaoh’s presence.” Yehowah’s response to this insolence was to command Moses to stretch out his hand and bring on the locusts with an east wind that blew the rest of Nisan 10 and into the morning of Nisan 11, verses 12-13a.

Day 19, Nisan 11, 1664 BC. Exodus 10:13b-15, “**When it was morning**, the east wind had brought the **locusts**.<sup>14</sup> The locusts went through all the land of Egypt and infested all parts of it. Never before had there been such a swarm of locusts in the land, and nothing like this will come after it.<sup>15</sup> They covered the surface of the whole land so that it was darkened. **They ate every plant in the land and all the fruit of the trees** that the hail had left. Throughout all the land of Egypt, no living green plant remained, nor any tree or plant in the fields.” **This is plague judgment number 8 against the land and people of Egypt, locusts.** This plague finished off the agricultural base economy of Egypt. The plague is so severe, Pharaoh calls for Moses “quickly” verse 16. Moses prayed and Yehowah sent a “very strong west wind” and blew the locusts into the Red Sea, verses 18-19. Yehowah hardened Pharaoh’s heart in verse 20. Moses immediately commands Moses to stretch out his hand and bring on the 3-day plague of darkness over all the land of Egypt, only Goshen had light for the Israelites, verses 21-23, “Then Yehowah said to Moses, “Reach out with your hand toward the sky, so that there may be **darkness** over the land of Egypt, darkness that may be felt.”<sup>22</sup> Moses reached out with his hand toward the sky, and there was a **thick darkness in all the land of Egypt for three days**.<sup>23</sup> No one could see anyone else; no one left his home **for three days**. However, all the Israelites had light in the place where they lived.” **This is plague judgment number 9 from Yehowah against Pharaoh and Egypt, darkness for 3 days.** Egypt was in darkness from the morning of Nisan 11, through the 12<sup>th</sup> and 13<sup>th</sup>, to the morning of Nisan 14, **three whole days, or 72 hours exactly!** Check out Amos 8:9 for an end time type and shadow comparison!

Day 20, Nisan 12, 1664 BC. Thick darkness that could be felt.

**Day 21, Nisan 13, 1664 BC. Thick darkness that could be felt. The Scriptures reveal no details from Nisan 12 and 13, probably because of the plague of darkness over all Egypt. The darkness timeline went like this: late morning of Nisan 11 to late morning of Nisan 12 = 24 hours, day 1 of darkness; late morning of Nisan 12 to late morning of Nisan 13 = 24 hours, day 2 of darkness; late morning of Nisan 13 to late morning of Nisan 14 = 24 hours, day 3 of darkness. Let's move forward then to Nisan 14, Passover!!**

**Day 22, Nisan 14, 1664 BC. Light returns to Egypt by late morning, or at least by noon. Pharaoh calls Moses back again and agrees to let them go, if only they would leave behind their flocks and herds, which Egypt desperately needed to feed themselves, Exodus 10:24, "Pharaoh summoned Moses and said, "Go, worship Yehowah. Even your families may go with you, but your flocks and herds must remain behind." Think about it, Pharaoh could have allowed the Israelites to go at any point in this judgment and thus avoided many, if not all, of these plagues!! Moses' powerful response, verses 25-26, "But Moses said, "You must also give us animals for sacrifices and burnt offerings so that we may sacrifice them to Yehowah our Almighty. <sup>26</sup>Our cattle must also go with us; **not a hoof of them may be left behind**, for we must take them to worship Yehowah our Almighty. For we do not know with what we must worship Yehowah until we arrive there." Verse 27, Yehowah hardens Pharaoh's heart yet again! Pharaoh then explodes into a rage, verses 28, "Pharaoh said to Moses, "Go from me! Be careful about one thing, that **you do not see me again**, for **on the day you see my face, you will die**." Of course the curse came back on Pharaoh instead, but Moses stated in verse 29, "You yourself have spoken. I will not see your face again." Yehowah continues to speak to Moses in Exodus 11:1-3, then tells him to speak His final message to Pharaoh, verses 4-8, "Moses said, "Yehowah says this: 'About **midnight** [which then would be Nisan 15 by Hebrew reckoning!] I will go throughout Egypt. <sup>5</sup>**All the firstborn in the land of Egypt will die**, . . . <sup>7</sup>But not even a dog will bark against any of the people of Israel, against either man or beast. In this way you will know that I am treating the Egyptians and the Israelites differently.' <sup>8</sup>All these servants of yours, Pharaoh, will come down to me and bow down to me. They will say, 'Go, you and all the people who follow you!' **After that I will go out**." Then he went out from Pharaoh in great anger." Verse 10, Yehowah hardened Pharaoh's heart again, so He could destroy Egypt!**

Beginning at about noon on Nisan 14, in Exodus 12:1-20, Yehowah lines out the Passover instructions for the children of Israel, verse 6, "You must keep it [the Passover lamb] until **the fourteenth day of that month** (Aviv, or Nisan). Then the whole assembly of the messianic congregation of Israel must **kill these animals at twilight** [towards the end of the 14<sup>th</sup>; the Hebrews kill the lamb between 3-6 pm]." Verses 21-28, the children of Israel did as Moses said, and celebrated their first Passover! There was no new plague on Nisan 14.

Day 23, Nisan 15, 1664 BC. After sunset, at the beginning of Nisan 15, the Hebrews eat their Passover meal, stay indoors, under the covering of the blood of the lamb. Notice they eat unleavened bread on the first day of the Feast of Unleavened Bread! Exodus 12:29, "It happened **at midnight** that **Yehowah attacked all the firstborn in the land of Egypt**, from the firstborn of Pharaoh, who sat on his throne, to the firstborn of the person in prison and all the firstborn of cattle." **This was the final plague judgment number 10 against Pharaoh and all of Egypt, death of the Egyptian firstborn.** Pharaoh and Egypt are crushed by this final judgment in the middle of the night of Nisan 15, and Pharaoh finally lets the children of Israel go, verses 30-32, "Pharaoh got up **in the night**, he, all his servants, and all the Egyptians. There was loud lamenting in Egypt, for there was not a house where there was not someone dead. <sup>31</sup>Pharaoh summoned Moses and Aaron **in the night** and said, "Get up, get out from among my people, you and the Israelites. Go, worship Yehowah, as you have said you wanted to do [Yehowah's word wins out]. <sup>32</sup>Take your flocks and your herds, as you have said [Yehowah's word wins out], and go, and also bless me.'" So, after being plundered and enslaved by the Egyptians for over 150 years, verse 36c, "In this way, the Israelites plundered the Egyptians." Verses 40-41, "The Israelites had lived in Egypt and Canaan [Samaritan Pentateuch and Septuagint read Egypt and Canaan.] **for 430 years.** <sup>41</sup>**At the end of 430 years, on that very day** (Aviv 15, see Gen. 15:18, Num. 33:3), all of Yehowah's hosts went out from the land of Egypt." The 430 year sojourn of Israel in Canaan and Egypt began when Abram was 85 years old (see Gen. 16:3, 16) and received the covenant in Genesis 15, at the pieces offering covenant ceremony. Israel was enslaved by the Pharaoh that arose after Joseph's death, Exodus 1:8, "Now then a new king arose over Egypt, one

who did not know about Joseph.” Joseph died about 155 years before the Exodus, so the Hebrew children were physically in slavery for about 155 years.

Now I want you to see something interesting between Exodus and Revelation. Here in the Exodus story, we see 10 judgments against Egypt over 21 days of tribulation. In Revelation, we see 21 judgments against the world over 10 days of tribulation, well, at least in Revelation 2:10, “Do not fear what you are about to suffer. Look! The devil is about to throw some of you into prison so that **you will be tested, and you will suffer for ten days**. Be faithful until death, and I will give you the crown of life.” The 21 judgments being 7 seals, 7 trumpets, and 7 bowls of wrath. We know the Tribulation will last at least 3 ½ years, but I thought I would let you see Yehowah’s upside down Kingdom! The Exodus story is a reverse mirror image of the tribulation days in Revelation! Pretty cool, huh?

Now, consider the Exodus story. If we take the Exodus story as a type and shadow of the end times, which we do, does it teach a pre-tribulation rapture viewpoint, or a post-tribulation rapture viewpoint? When do the Israelites get delivered (Raptured/Resurrected in Revelation language), before, during, or after the judgment of Yehowah? Obviously, they got delivered AFTER the 21 days of Yehowah’s 10 judgments. Sorry pre-tribbers. Also, Exodus portrays the Spring Feasts of Passover and Unleavened Bread. Yeshua fulfilled these spring feasts as our sinless Passover Lamb, delivering us from the penalty of sin, so Yeshua will not be returning to earth at the YESHUA ADVENT 2.0 event during the spring Feasts of Yehowah. Ruach ha’Kodesh fulfilled the spring Feast of Shavuot, called Pentecost. A rapture/resurrection at Shavuot would be a nice touch, and could happen, if Yehowah wills. Since Yeshua fulfilled the spring Feasts of Yehowah at His YESHUA ADVENT 1.0, we need to look to the fall Feasts for a picture of the YESHUA ADVENT 2.0.

What I believe we need to do with the Exodus type is overlay its principles over the time period of the Fall Feasts and see its final fulfillment during those Feasts. According to this Exodus type, **I believe we will see Yeshua return to earth on a future Elul 23, a day and hour on which we do not expect to see anything prophetic fulfilled. The 7 days of blood from Exodus**



**7:25 seems to picture the bloody war of Armageddon in Revelation 19:11-21. Then we will experience Yeshua's coronation as our Great King on a future Tishri 1, during these same 7 mysterious blood-covered days found in Exodus 7:25. From Tishri 1 through Tishri 10, we'll see Yehowah pour out His wrath on wicked mankind, while we're totally and safely protected by the glory of Yehowah. Then we will experience the marriage supper of the Lamb on a future Tishri 21, the last day of the Feast of Tabernacles. What we see here is 30 days of the final glorious deliverance of the children of Yehowah, beginning on a future Elul 23! Now, what if day 29, Tishri 21, is the blessed day 1,335 of the end time timeline from Daniel 12:12, "Blessed is the one who waits until the end of the 1,335 days." I believe the first 23 days of the Exodus story reveal exactly that!! I believe the Exodus type reveals that we will be raptured/resurrected on a future Tishri 15. The children of Yehowah inherit the Kingdom of Yehowah on our wedding day, Tishri 15, and celebrate it for the 7 days of the Feast of Tabernacles, with the marriage supper of the Lamb occurring on the 21st! Then the 8<sup>th</sup> Great Day of the Feast, Tishri 22, begins Yeshua's 1,000 year reign on earth, a glorious new beginning! I can't wait for the Exodus type to be fulfilled in our day. Praise Yehowah!**

**To try to use the Exodus story as a type and shadow of a pre-tribulation rapture/resurrection is heretical and false teaching. What we see in Exodus is a post-tribulation (AFTER 155 years of slavery = 7 years of Tribulation) rapture/resurrection. Our final deliverance and redemption is complete on day 29, Tishri 21, Daniel's 1,335th day!!**



# Chapter 31

## The Fourth Watch Great Windy Storm A Type of the Rapture/Resurrection

Please prayerfully read the following three Scripture passages. This historical event happened the night after Yeshua fed the 5,000 hungry people with five loaves of bread and two fish. Notice that after the feast, the disciples of Yeshua gathered 12 baskets of food scraps, a type of the end time regathering of the remnant 12 tribes of Israel!! Now carefully read the story picturing the mega storm of the last days.

Matthew 14:22-34, “Immediately he made the disciples get into the boat [Ark of grace] and **go before him to the other side**, while he sent away the crowds. <sup>23</sup>After he had sent away the crowds, he went up on the mountain by himself to pray [ascension to Heaven]. When evening came [just before night of tribulation], he was there alone. <sup>24</sup>But the boat [the Ark of grace] was now a long way from land [in the sea of humanity], being tossed about by the waves [of tribulation], for **the wind was blowing against them** [Antimessiah, against us]. <sup>25</sup>**In the fourth watch of the night** [LATE in the tribulation] Yeshua approached them [YESHUA ADVENT 2.0], walking on [over, in the breathable air of the lower atmosphere] the sea [of humanity]. <sup>26</sup>When the disciples saw him walking on the sea, they were terrified and said, “It is a ghost,” and they cried out in fear [see Luke 18:8]. <sup>27</sup>But Yeshua spoke to them right away and said, “Be brave! It is I! Do not be afraid.” [1 Thes. 4:16, a shout!] <sup>28</sup>Peter answered him and said, “Lord, if it is you, command me to come to you on the water.” <sup>29</sup>Yeshua said, “Come.” So Peter got out from the boat and walked on the water to GO TO Yeshua [Rapture/Resurrection]. <sup>30</sup>But when Peter **saw the wind**, he became afraid. As he began to sink, he cried out and said, “Lord, save me!” <sup>31</sup>Yeshua immediately stretched out his hand, took hold of Peter [1 Thes. 4:17], and said to him, “You of little faith, why did you doubt?” [see Luke 18:8] <sup>32</sup>Then when Yeshua and Peter went into the boat, **the wind ceased blowing** [2 Thes. 2:8, death to Antimessiah!]. <sup>33</sup>Then the disciples in the boat [saved in the Ark of Grace] worshiped Yeshua and said, “Truly you are the Son of Yehowah.” [Revelation worship is a vote to elect Yeshua as our King of

kings!]<sup>34</sup>When they had crossed over [The Flood, the Exodus, the Rapture/Resurrection. The word Hebrew can mean to pass over, or to cross over, or sojourn.], they came to land at **Gennesaret [garden of princes]**.” [Back to Genesis, back to the Garden of Eden, back home on earth!]

Mark 6:45-53, “Immediately, he made his disciples get into the boat [Ark of Grace] and go ahead of him to the other side, to **Bethsaida [house of fish]**, while he sent the crowd away.<sup>46</sup>When they were gone, he went up the mountain to pray [a picture of Yeshua’s ascension to heaven to be our intercessor for 2,000 years].<sup>47</sup>Evening came, and the boat was now in the middle of the sea, and he was alone on land.<sup>48</sup>And he saw that they were having great difficulty as they pulled against the oars [will the Messianic Congregation finish in the flesh what she started in the Spirit?], because **the wind was against them** [Antimesiah]. Around **the fourth watch of the night** [LATE, just before the dawn of the Millennial Age], he came to them, walking on the sea, and he wanted to pass by them [A possibility if our heart attitude is not right. Yeshua wants to see faith and trust when He returns. Get saved by grace through faith and get in the boat!].<sup>49</sup>But when they saw him walking on the sea, they thought he was a ghost and cried out,<sup>50</sup>because they saw him [saints see, pagans don’t see this great spiritual event] and were terrified. And **immediately he spoke to them** and said to them, “Be courageous! It is I! Do not be afraid!”<sup>51</sup>He got into the boat with them [The great meet and greet!], and **the wind ceased** blowing. They were completely amazed.<sup>52</sup>For they had not understood what the loaves meant. Instead, their hearts were hardened.<sup>53</sup>When they had crossed over, they came to land at **Gennesaret [garden of princes]** and anchored the boat.” [The Kingdom Ship of State anchors ON EARTH for all eternity!]

John 6:16-21, “When it became evening, his disciples went down to the sea.<sup>17</sup>They got into a boat, and were going over the sea to **Capernaum [village of comfort]** [The saints fulfilling the Great Commission for the last 2,000 years!]. **It was dark by this time**, and **Yeshua had not yet come to them** [A crushing statement of truth AGAINST a pre-tribulation rapture/resurrection.].<sup>18</sup>And **a strong wind was blowing, and the sea was getting rough** [Present tense blowing, the storm is happening WHEN Yeshua returns for the saints.].<sup>19</sup>When they had rowed about four or five kilometers, they saw Yeshua walking on the sea and coming near the boat

[Luke 21:28, our redemption draws near!], and they were afraid. <sup>20</sup>But he said to them, “It is I! **Do not be afraid.**” <sup>21</sup>Then they were willing to receive him into the boat [Rapture/Resurrection/Redemption/YESHUA ADVENT 2.0. Salvation is a two way street; Yeshua gives us faith by His grace, but we must receive Him into our lives!], and immediately [in the twinkling of an eye] the boat reached the land [The Promised Land, the Kingdom of Heaven, the Kingdom of Yehowah, true spiritual Israel.] where they were going.” [Reaching our destination is a done deal, no doubts about it, we make it; we reach and receive the Kingdom! Our arrival at our destination in the Kingdom is guaranteed through what Yeshua has already done for us on the execution stake.]

I just read these passages in a study done by a pre-tribulation rapture preacher. He claims Yeshua rescued the disciples BEFORE they were destroyed by the storm, which is true, but did Yeshua rescue them BEFORE the last great wind storm BEGAN? I don't believe so. This last great wind storm is a picture of the Tribulation years of the end times. The disciples were ALREADY in the midst of the mega wind storm when Yeshua returned from the high prayer mountain (heaven) to rescue them. After all, they were ALREADY in the FOURTH WATCH OF THE DARK NIGHT OF THE STORM!!

Did you know that this last great wind storm is referred to in the Book of Revelation? First, let's take a picture of the Tribulation days BEFORE this last great wind storm begins, in Revelation 7:1-3, “After this I saw four angels **standing at the four corners of the earth, tightly holding back the four winds of the earth so that no wind should blow on the earth, on the sea, or against any tree.**” <sup>2</sup>I saw another angel coming up from the east, who had the seal of Yehowah. He cried out with a loud voice to **the four angels who were given permission to harm the earth and the sea:** <sup>3</sup>“Do not harm the earth, the sea, or the trees until we have put a seal on the foreheads of the servants of Yehowah.”” Notice that these four angels had the specific duty to harm the earth and the sea of humanity, but NOT BEFORE the servants of Yehowah were sealed for protection from this judgment. Now take note of the fact that this holding back of the last great wind storm and the sealing of the saints occurs AFTER THE OPENING OF THE SIXTH SEAL!! Go back and read Rev. 6:12-17 and see that the sixth seal really opens up the day of the wrath and judgment of Almighty Yehowah!

So, get this in your thinking and realize that deep into the Tribulation timeline, this final great wind storm against the saints HAS NOT EVEN BEGUN YET!!

Now, let's move forward in Revelation and see when the four angels get the command to release what they've been holding back. Revelation 9:13-15, "The sixth angel sounded his trumpet [sixth trumpet judgment, the second woe], and I heard a voice coming from the horns of the golden altar that is present before Yehowah. <sup>14</sup>The voice said to the sixth angel who had the trumpet, "**Release the four angels who are bound** at the great river Euphrates." <sup>15</sup>**The four angels** who had been prepared for that hour, that day, that month, and that year, **were released to kill a third of mankind.**" Remember, these four angels had a commission from verse 2 of chapter 7 to harm earth and mankind. **NOW THE WIND BEGINS TO BLOW AGAINST THE SAINTS!!** NOW THE SEALED SAINTS ARE IN THE ARK ON THE SEA OF GALILEE STRIVING IN THE FLESH ROWING A SAILING BOAT AGAINST THE ANTIMESSIAH WIND STORM!!

Why are the saints rowing instead of letting the wind drive the ship? Well, maybe they are disheartened because they weren't raptured, or rescued, BEFORE the storm began! Maybe it's because they've been beaten down for seven years by the Antimeessiah and the One World Order! Daniel 7:21-22, 25, "As I looked, this horn [Antimeessiah] **waged war against the set-apart people and was defeating them,** <sup>22</sup>until the Ancient of Days came, and justice was given to the set-apart people of the Most High. Then the time came when the set-apart people received the kingdom. . . <sup>25</sup>He will speak words against the Most High and **will oppress the set-apart people** of the Most High Almighty One. He will try to change the appointment calendar festivals and the law. **These things will be given into his hand for one year, two years, and half a year** [final 3 ½ years]." Daniel 12:7, "I heard the man clothed in linen, who was upstream along the river, he raised his right hand and his left hand to heaven and swore by the one who lives forever that it would be for one year, two years, and half a year. **When the power of the set-apart people has been finally broken,** all these things will be completed." Friends, these are not pictures of a pre-tribulation rapture day.

Our faith and trust in Yehowah's power and protection is going to be tried severely. Our strength to row against this last great mighty wind storm of

evil is going to be tested to the uttermost. But please do not miss the point that this storm occurs late in the Great Tribulation, in the fourth watch of the dark night!! But then notice what happens when Yeshua does come back, walking above the sea of humanity, and actually enters our ark with us! The wind storm on the sea of humanity is immediately, in the twinkling of an eye, calmed to a state of peacefulness, shalom, and we are transported instantly to our eternal destination to the house of fish [disciples' home], the garden of princes [the Garden of Eden, Yehowah's Garden], the village of comfort [the Holy City of Jerusalem]!!

Saints, again we see that we win in the end, but even the ride in our Ark will be a rough one until Yeshua does come back to rescue us and rapture/resurrect the saints at His YESHUA ADVENT 2.0!! Notice Yeshua went TO the saints walking OVER the sea, in the breathable air of the lower atmosphere, just like Paul taught. Then Peter, as a representative of all saints, GOES to Yeshua. The factual historical story of the mega wind storm on the Sea of Galilee during the YESHUA ADVENT 1.0 is a beautiful picture of the future Rapture/Resurrection of the saints at the YESHUA ADVENT 2.0. Notice that Yeshua came back to earth from the high country of the heavens [prayer mountain], where He had been interceding for the saints for 2,000 years! Peter going out of the boat onto the water is a picture of the rapture into the breathable air of the lower atmosphere. Notice that Yeshua GOT INTO THE BOAT WITH THE DISCIPLES!! The stormy sea was calmed. They then LANDED and ANCHORED the boat in ISRAEL!!!! There is so much end time truth in just these three passages. Please get the picture into your spirit! An evil, powerful, deadly storm is coming against the saints of the Most High, during the final watch of the Great Tribulation dark night, but if you're sealed, you're safe!!

Yeshua gave us a glimpse of this same end time scene in His Olivet Discourse in Matthew 24:31, "He will send his angels with a great sound of a trumpet, and they will **gather together his elect from the four winds**, from one end of the sky to the other." Yeshua will save us from this windy day sure to come soon to a planet near you.

Rejoice saints, praise our Heavenly Father, we win!! So don't focus on the great contrary, boisterous, adversarial evil wind storm, focus on Yeshua our Redeemer and Captain of the Kingdom Ship! As it was in the days of

Noah, so shall it be at the YESHUA ADVENT 2.0. **NOAH MADE IT SAFELY TO SHORE, AND SO WILL WE!!**

# Chapter 32

## The Second Parousia or Coming of Messiah

We will now embark on a word study of the word translated as “coming” that is first found in Matthew 24:3, “As he sat on the Mount of Olives, the disciples came to him privately and said, “Tell us, when will these things happen? What will be the sign of your **coming** and of the end of the age?””

The word coming is the Greek word parousia, Strong’s # 3952, used 22 times in the New Covenant. It means the presence, the coming, arrival, advent; the future visible return from Heaven of Yeshua our Messiah.

This word is at the heart of Yeshua’s Matthew 24 Olivet Discourse. It was on the disciples’ minds. It is on our minds and is the burning question in all our hearts today. This is the day, the event all believers, past and present, have been waiting for all our born from above lives, since Yeshua ascended to Heaven in 30 AD. Yeshua proceeded through Matthew 24 to discuss his coming and what that day will look like.

Let’s look at all the verses that pertain to this word parousia. Yeshua used it again in Matthew 24:27, “For as the lightning shines out from the east and flashes all the way to the west, so will be the **coming** of the Son of Man.” It sounds like Yeshua’s second Advent will be sudden, maybe even unexpected, like lightning, even powerful. He is also going to arrive rapidly, quickly, and fast, like a real flash, in the twinkling of an eye.

Matthew 24:37-39, “As the days of Noah were, so will be the **coming** of the Son of Man. <sup>38</sup>For as in those days before The Flood they were eating and drinking, marrying and giving in marriage until the day that Noah entered the ark, <sup>39</sup>and they knew nothing until The Flood came and took them all away, so will be the **coming** of the Son of Man.”

Well, we know the days of Noah were filled with violence, insolence, arrogance, defiance, perversion, and rebellion against Yehowah. That is exactly what we see in our world today. I think you could include homosexual marriage and abortion in here. They have a surprise coming



along with Yeshua! Noah's day also saw the effects of Nephilim having sex with human women, they were messing with the human genome. The same is happening today, and we may see the Nephilim return to add their DNA to the mix again.

**1 Corinthians 15:23-24**, "But each in his own order: Messiah, the firstfruits, and then those who belong to Messiah will be made alive at his **coming**."

<sup>24</sup>Then the end, when Messiah will hand over the kingdom to Yehowah the Father. This is when he will abolish all rule and all authority and power."

Here, Paul tells us that the resurrection of believers will happen at Yeshua's Advent 2.0. It appears from 1 Corinthians 15 that the resurrection and rapture of believers happens very very near the end of time as we know it. All three, the rapture, the resurrection, and Yeshua's return are one and the same event occurring at about the same twinkling of an eye time.

**1 Thessalonians 2:19-20**, "For what is our confidence for the future, or joy, or crown of pride in front of our Lord Yeshua Messiah at his **coming**? Is it not you just as much as others? <sup>20</sup>For you are our glory and our joy."

Every disciple we make will be our pride and joy upon Yeshua's return! They will be the jewels in our crown. They are part of our reward, one of the most glorious parts.

**1 Thessalonians 3:11-13**, "May our Father Yehowah himself, and our Lord Yeshua Messiah, direct our way to you. <sup>12</sup>May the Lord make you increase and abound in love one for another and toward all people, as we also do for you. <sup>13</sup>May he strengthen your hearts, so that they will be blameless in consecration before our Father Yehowah, at the **coming** of our Lord Yeshua Messiah with all his set-apart ones."

Here, Paul let's us know that Yeshua is bringing all the set-apart creation with him when he returns. Paul's prayer for us is that our hearts, our spirits, will be made strong in Yehowah in preparation for the return of Yeshua. How's your love? Are we ready to meet our Maker? I pray we are.

**1 Thessalonians 4:13-18**, "We do not want you to misunderstand, brothers,

about those who are dead, so that you do not grieve like the rest who do not have certainty about the future. <sup>14</sup>For if we believe that Yeshua died and rose again, even so Yehowah will bring with Yeshua those who have died in him. <sup>15</sup>For this we say to you by the word of Yehowah, that we who are alive, who are left at the **coming** of Yeshua, will surely not precede those who have died. <sup>16</sup>For Yeshua himself will descend from heaven. He will come with a shout, with the voice of the archangel, and with the trumpet of Yehowah, and the dead in Messiah will rise first. <sup>17</sup>Then we who are alive, who are left, will together with them be caught up in the clouds to meet Yeshua in the air. In this way we will always be with the Lord. <sup>18</sup>Therefore, comfort one another with these words.”

Paul again describes the resurrection and rapture of Yehowah’s believing messianic congregation. First comes the resurrection of those who have died in Yeshua, then comes the rapture of living believers, at the very end of time, AFTER the Great Tribulation. In 1 Corinthians 15, Paul makes it clear that this Yeshua Advent 2.0, including the resurrection and rapture, takes place at the last trumpet. By default that means that the rapture CANNOT happen BEFORE the first trumpet! Paul is the one who eliminates the pre-tribulation rapture discussion.

1 Thessalonians 5:23-24, “May Yehowah of peace completely consecrate you. May your whole spirit, soul, and body be preserved without blame for the **coming** of our Lord Yeshua Messiah. <sup>24</sup>Faithful is he who calls you, the one who will also do it.”

Are you blameless before Yehowah right now? Pray for a blood washing and cleansing today. Trust Yehowah to keep you whole until Yeshua appears in the sky. Ruach Ha’Kodesh is our preservative! Work at keeping yourself pure before your King. Set yourself apart for Yehowah and his purposes. Give your life totally to him, believing and trusting him to preserve your life until he is ready to see you face to face.

2 Thessalonians 2:1-4, “Now about the **coming** of our Lord Yeshua Messiah and our being gathered together to be with him: We ask you, brothers, <sup>2</sup>that you not be easily disturbed or troubled, either by a spirit, by a message, or by a letter that seems to be coming from us, to the effect that the day of

Messiah has already come. <sup>3</sup>Let no one deceive you in any way, for the falling away comes first, and the man of lawlessness is revealed, the son of destruction. <sup>4</sup>This is he who opposes and exalts himself against all that is called Yehowah or that is worshiped. As a result, he as Yehowah sits in the temple of Yehowah and exhibits himself as Yehowah.”

The first thing Yeshua mentions in Matthew 24:4 is that there will be great deception on earth before the Yeshua Advent 2.0. Paul repeats that warning here. Another thing that has to happen before Yeshua returns is that many many believers will stop believing and fall from faith or grace. As that falling away nears its end, the Antimessiah will be revealed to this fallen world. The revelation of the Antimessiah is soon to take place. It could happen any year now. Be ready and be prepared for more deception. Do not believe the devil or his minions. Believe only Yehowah and Yeshua, and his living Word, the Set-Apart Scriptures. You must be walking closely with Yeshua these days or you will be deceived.

2 Thessalonians 2:6-8, “Now you know what restrains him (Antimessiah), so that he will be revealed only at the right time. <sup>7</sup>For the mystery of lawlessness is already working, only there is someone who restrains him now until he is taken out of the way. <sup>8</sup>Then the Torahless one will be revealed, whom Lord Yeshua will kill with the Ruach of his mouth. The Lord will bring him to nothing by the manifestation of his **coming**.”

The Yeshua Advent 2.0 is clearly evident in these verses. It will be the day Yeshua destroys the Antimessiah and throws him and the false prophet into the Lake of Fire, the second death. Pray it happens soon, even quickly.

Jacob 5:7-8, “So be patient, brothers, until the Lord’s **coming**. See, the farmer awaits the valuable harvest from the ground. He is patiently waiting for it, until it receives the autumn and spring rains. <sup>8</sup>You too, be patient. Make your hearts strong, because the Lord’s **coming** is near.”

Jacob, or James, also encourages us to get strong in Yehowah before Yeshua’s return. Waiting for Yeshua helps us develop fruit of the Ruach, especially patience. We want Yeshua to come back today, but we’ve been

praying that since we met Yeshua. The saints have been waiting, some patiently, some not so patiently, for almost 2,000 years now. It is time for the Yeshua Advent 2.0. But what more can we do besides wait? Well, keep making disciples, keep working the spiritual field for souls to gather into the kingdom. There is plenty of work yet to be done. Develop patience, but keep working for Yeshua!

2 Peter 1:16, “For we did not follow cleverly invented myths when we told you about the power and the **appearance** of our Lord Yeshua Messiah. Instead, we were eyewitnesses of his majesty.”

What is Peter saying here? He flat out tells us that they were not telling lies when the Apostles were preaching and teaching about Yeshua’s second coming. Peter uses the word *dunamis* for power in this verse, so he’s stating that Yeshua is not just coming back in his Father’s authority, but in his own brute force power to subject this world finally to Yehowah’s will. Yeshua has all the power and authority to get the job done, so please, come now Yeshua!

2 Peter 3:1-13, “Now, I am writing to you, beloved, this second letter as a reminder to stir up your sincere mind, <sup>2</sup>so that you will recall the words spoken in the past by the set-apart prophets and the command of our Lord and Savior given through your apostles. <sup>3</sup>Know this first, that mockers will come in the last days. They will mock and proceed according to their own desires. <sup>4</sup>They will say, “Where is the promise of his **return**? From when our fathers died, all things have stayed the same, since the beginning of creation.” <sup>5</sup>They willfully forget that the heavens and the earth came to exist out of water and through water, long ago, by Yehowah’s command, <sup>6</sup>and that through these things, the world of that time was destroyed, being flooded with water. <sup>7</sup>But now the heavens and the earth are reserved for fire by that same command. They are reserved for the day of judgment and the destruction of the ungodly people. <sup>8</sup>It should not escape your notice, beloved, that one day with Yehowah is like a thousand years, and a thousand years are like one day (Psa. 90:4). <sup>9</sup>Yahuwah does not move slowly concerning his promises, as some consider slowness to be. Instead, he is patient toward you. He does not desire for any of you to perish, but for everyone to make room for repentance. <sup>10</sup>However, the day of Yehowah

will come as a thief: The heavens will pass away with a loud noise. The elements will be burned with fire, and the earth and the deeds in it will be consumed. <sup>11</sup>Since all these things will be destroyed in this way, what kind of people should you be? You should live set apart and godly lives. <sup>12</sup>You should expect and hasten the **coming** of the day of Yehowah. On that day, the heavens will be destroyed by fire, and the elements will be melted in great heat. <sup>13</sup>But according to his promise, we are waiting for the new heavens and the new earth, where righteousness will dwell.”

Notice one thing Peter tells us in these verses: he equates Yeshua with Yehowah. The day of Yeshua is the day of Yehowah. One and the same Deity, one and the same day. Peter is warning us not to become mockers. Do not mock the promise of the Yeshua Advent 2.0. Peter details many events that coincide with Yeshua’s return: Fire, destruction of the wicked, judgment, heavens disappear, earth and all its works are burned to a crisp. Quite a change from the status quo. Notice we are to always be expecting Messiah Yeshua, especially as we draw ever closer to the day. How can we hasten the day? Keep making disciples and ask Him, of course.

1 John 2:28, “And now, dear children, remain in him, so that when he appears, we will have boldness and not be ashamed before him at his **coming**.”

John encourages us to remain steadfast in Yeshua, for it will help us have boldness. We don’t want to be ashamed at his coming, we want to be glad and proud to meet him and see him as he truly is! Pray for boldness. Pray you remain steadfast in him. Pray all your sin is covered under the blood of Yeshua and continue in Ruach Ha’Kodesh to make disciples with Yeshua! We want other wheat to enter the barn of heaven with us on that day!

# Chapter 33

## The Advent of His Advent 2.0

Another word we want to include in the Yeshua Advent 2.0 is epiphaneia, Strong's # 2015. The King James Bible translates this word as brightness in 2 Thessalonians 2:8. In my Son Of Man Bible, it says manifestation. It could be stated as "the advent of his advent", taking the Greek very literally! Maybe I should change it to say "the advent of Yeshua's Advent 2.0"!?! Let's look at the verses that have this word in them.

2 Thessalonians 2:8, "Then the Torahless one will be revealed, whom Lord Yeshua will kill with the Ruach of his mouth. The Lord will bring him to nothing by the **manifestation** of his coming." In the Greek this is literally saying the Advent of his Advent! When Yeshua returns, he takes out the Antimesiah, once and for all. If you want to study a little more on the Antimesiah, then look at Ezekiel 38 and 39. Gog is the Antimesiah from the Middle East!

1 Timothy 6:14, "Keep the commandment perfectly, without reproach, until the **appearance** of our Lord Yeshua Messiah." Wow, this verse flies in the face of a lot of current theology and beliefs. In verses 13 and 14, Paul commands us to keep the commandments! That's pretty bold, Paul! As I've been saying for years, our faith is a Hebrew faith. The so-called Christian faith is a pagan perversion of the Gospel of Yeshua. We must keep as many of the laws, statutes, and commandments of Yehowah as we possibly and practically can. There is no excuse; you do not want to be found lawless at the Yeshua Advent 2.0. Matthew 7:23, "Then will I openly declare to them, 'I never knew you! Get away from me, you that work against Torah!'" Matthew 25:41, "Then he will say to those on his left hand, 'Depart from me, you cursed, into the eternal fire that has been prepared for the devil and his angels,' There will be no excuses. Get your life together today, don't delay."

2 Timothy 1:10, "But now Yehowah's salvation has been revealed by the **appearing** of our Savior Messiah Yeshua, who put an end to death and brought life that never ends, to light through the gospel." The First

Covenant shows us plainly that Yehowah's salvation is literally Yeshua, for in Hebrew Yasha' (Strong's # 3467) means to save, be saved, be delivered. The First Covenant and the New Covenant are in complete agreement when it comes to faith and salvation. If you want to find grace in the First Covenant, look up the word favor!

2 Timothy 4:1-2, "I give this solemn command before Yehowah and Lord Yeshua Messiah, who will judge the living and the dead because of his **appearing** and his kingdom: <sup>2</sup>Preach the Word. Be ready when it is convenient and when it is not. Reprove, rebuke, exhort, with all patience and teaching." Paul is telling us to preach the Word 24/7 365, because Yeshua is returning to earth soon. When he comes, you want to be found busy about your Father's business! You want to be found in obedience to his commands. Make disciples as best you can. If you need to, go to: <http://delessons.org/tools/index.jsp> for some great discipleship evangelism tools. Also, see Don Krow's [www.krowtracts.com](http://www.krowtracts.com) for more of master Teacher Krow's work.

2 Timothy 4:8, "The crown of righteousness has been reserved for me, which the Lord, the righteous judge, will give to me on that day. And not to me only, but also to all those who have loved his **appearing**." Look what Paul is saying here. Consistently love Yeshua's Advent 2.0 and you will receive the crown of righteousness. It doesn't get much simpler than that. Is not love the first of the fruit of Ruach Ha'Kodesh? See Galatians 5:22-23.

Titus 2:11-13, "For the grace of Yehowah has appeared to all people. <sup>12</sup>It trains us to deny ungodliness and worldly passions. It trains us to live sensibly, righteously, and in a godly way in this present age, <sup>13</sup>while we look forward to receiving our blessed hope, the **appearance** of the glory of our great Yehowah and Savior Yeshua Messiah." Learn to live like Yeshua; try to become like Yeshua, imitate Yeshua. In 1 Corinthians 11:1, Paul told us to become like him, our teacher, just like we should become like Yeshua, his and our Teacher, "Be imitators of me, just as I am an imitator of Messiah." We are not born from above to just warm pews and fill offering plates with our money, we must actively grow up into Yeshua, until he appears in his glory!



# Chapter 34

## Yeshua Made Manifest to the World

In this chapter, we're going to look at verses containing the word manifest or appear, Strong's # 5319, found 50 times in the New Covenant. Many of the references that use this word concern Yeshua's first coming in his physical earthly body; we will not go over those verses today.

1 Corinthians 4:5, "Therefore, do not pronounce judgment about anything before the time, before the Lord comes. He will bring to light the hidden things of darkness and **reveal** the purposes of the heart. Then each one will receive his praise from Yehowah." When Yeshua returns, his glorious light will expose the spiritual things in our hearts, both good and bad. It will be a day of reward for those that have righteousness in their heart and good deeds to show for themselves. For the unrighteous, it will be a day of judgment.

2 Corinthians 5:10, "For we must all **appear** before the judgment seat of Messiah, so that each one may receive what is due for the things done in the body, whether for good or for bad." Wow, Paul virtually repeats what he just stated in Chapter 4, verse 5 above. It is in our best interest to let Yeshua have our life and change us into a righteous person, into one who does good every day.

Colossians 3:4, "When Messiah **appears**, who is your life, then you will also **appear** with him in glory." This sounds good, we'll be glorified as soon as we meet him face to face! This will be our promotion day. If Yeshua is not your life today, make him your life immediately. Time is running out. You don't have much time to repent and get your life straight with Yehowah.

1 Peter 5:4, "Then when the Chief Shepherd is **revealed**, you will receive an unfading crown of glory." Wow, we are supposed to be a kingdom of priests. I guess having a crown of glory goes with the position in Yeshua. I cannot wait for permanent glorification. On that day, you will know that you know that you are saved forever. Now, it is a hope, then it will be a reality. Today, we live by faith in that future hope, but then we will live in

that reality of glory and power.

1 John 2:28, “And now, dear children, remain in him, so that when **he appears**, we will have boldness and not be ashamed before him at his coming.” Notice the key here to have boldness upon Yeshua’s return, abide in Yeshua continuously, each day, 24/7 365. Let him live in you by his Ruach, live in him by his Ruach.

1 John 3:2, “Beloved, we are now children of Yehowah, and it has not yet **been revealed** what we will be. We know that when Messiah **appears**, we will be like him, for we will see him just as he is.” Upon Yeshua’s return, we will be changed in an instant into a glorified immortal body. We strive to become like Yeshua in this life, but then, when we see him face to face, we will be made to be just like him, in his fullness! The few sacrifices we make in this life will be worth it. Dying to ourselves daily is the price of discipleship. The price is not high considering what we receive on that day.

# Chapter 35

## Yeshua Comes Back

The next, and possibly final, word we will look at is Strong's # 2064, to come. It is used 650 times in the New Covenant, but I don't think many of them will apply to this book. Let's find out.

Matthew 10:22-23, "You will be hated by everyone because of my name. But whoever endures to the end, that person will be saved. <sup>23</sup>When they persecute you in this city, flee to the next, for truly I say to you, you will not have gone through the cities of Israel before the Son of Man **has come**."

Matthew 16:27-28, "For the Son of Man will **come** in the glory of his Father with his angels. Then he will reward everyone according to what he has done. <sup>28</sup>Truly I say to you, there are some of you who are standing here, who will not taste death until they see the Son of Man **coming** in his kingdom."

Matthew 21:40, "Now when the owner of the vineyard **comes**, what will he do to those vine growers?"

Matthew 23:39, "For I say to you, You will not see me from now on until you say, 'Blessed is he who **comes** in the name of Yehowah.'"

Matthew 24:29-31, "But immediately after the tribulation of those days, the sun will be darkened, the moon will not give its light, the stars will fall from the sky, and the powers of the heavens will be shaken. <sup>30</sup>Then the sign of the Son of Man will appear in the sky, and all the tribes of the earth will mourn. They will see the Son of Man **coming** on the clouds of the sky with power and great glory. <sup>31</sup>He will send his angels with a great sound of a trumpet, and they will gather together his elect from the four winds, from one end of the sky to the other."

Matthew 24:42-44, "Therefore, be on your guard, for you do not know on what day your Lord **will come**. <sup>43</sup>But know this, that if the master of the house had known in what time of night the thief was **coming**, he would

have been on guard and would not have allowed his house to be broken into. <sup>44</sup>Therefore, you must also be ready, for the Son of Man **will come** at an hour that you do not expect.”

Matthew 24:45-46, “So who is the faithful and wise servant whom his master has set over his household in order to give them their food at the right time? <sup>46</sup>Blessed is that servant whom his master will find doing that when he **comes**.”

Matthew 24:48-51, “But if an evil servant says in his heart, ‘My master has delayed **his coming**,’ <sup>49</sup>and begins to beat his fellow servants, and eats and drinks with drunkards; <sup>50</sup>then the master of that servant **will come** on a day that the servant does not expect and at an hour that he does not know. <sup>51</sup>His master will cut him in pieces and make his fate the same as that of the hypocrites, where there will be weeping and grinding of teeth.’

Matthew 25:5-6, “Now while the bridegroom was delayed, they all got sleepy and slept. <sup>6</sup>But at midnight there was a cry, ‘Look, the bridegroom **comes**! Go out and meet him.’”

Matthew 25:10, “While they went away to buy, the bridegroom **came**, and those who were ready went with him to the wedding, and the door was shut.”

Matthew 25:19, “Now after a long time the master of those servants **came back** and settled accounts with them.”

Yeshua alludes to his second coming in the Parable of the Talents in Matthew 25:27, “Therefore, you should have given my money to the bankers, and at my **coming** I would have received back my own with interest.”

Yeshua speaks of Judgment Day, or separating the ethno-linguistic nations in Matthew 25:31, “When the Son of Man **comes** in his glory and all the set-apart angels with him, then he will sit on his glorious throne.”

At his trial Yeshua prophesied: Matthew 26:64, “You have said it yourself. But I tell you, from now on you will see the Son of Man sitting at the right hand of Power, and **coming** on the clouds of heaven.”

Mark 8:38, “Whoever is ashamed of me and my words in this adulterous and sinful generation, the Son of Man will be ashamed of him when **he comes** in the glory of his Father with the set-apart angels.”

Mark 9:1 And he said to them, “Truly I say to you, there are some of you who are standing here who will not taste death before they see the kingdom of Yehowah **come** with power.”

It's not just Yeshua that is coming, it is the real, true new age: Mark 10:29-31, “Yeshua said, “Truly I say to you, there is no one who has left house, or brothers, or sisters, or mother, or father, or children, or lands, for my sake, and for the gospel, <sup>30</sup>who will not receive a hundred times as much now in this time: houses, and brothers, and sisters, and mothers, and children, and lands, with persecutions, and in the age **to come**, eternal life. <sup>31</sup>But many who are first will be last, and the last first.””

Yeshua again alludes to his second coming in the Parable of the Tenants: Mark 12:9, “Therefore, what will the owner of the vineyard do? He **will come** and destroy the vine growers and will give the vineyard to others.”

Mark 13:24-27, “But after the tribulation of those days, the sun will be darkened, the moon will not give its light, <sup>25</sup>the stars will fall from the sky, and the powers that are in the heavens will be shaken. <sup>26</sup>Then they will see the Son of Man **coming** in the clouds with great power and glory. <sup>27</sup>Then he will send his angels and he will gather together his elect from the four winds, from the ends of the earth to the ends of the sky.”

Mark 13:32-37, “But concerning that day or that hour, no one knows, not even the angels in heaven, nor the Son, but the Father. <sup>33</sup>Be alert! Watch and pray, because you do not know what time it is. <sup>34</sup>It is like a man who goes on a journey, he leaves his house and puts his servants in charge of the house, each one with his work, and he commands the watchman to stay

awake. <sup>35</sup>Therefore, stay alert, because you do not know when the master of the house **will come** home; it could be in the evening, at midnight, when the rooster crows, or in the morning. <sup>36</sup>If **he comes** suddenly, do not let him find you sleeping. <sup>37</sup>What I say to you I say to everyone: Watch!”

Again, at his trial, Yeshua remarked: Mark 14:62, “Yeshua said, “I am. And you will see the Son of Man when he sits at the right hand of power and **comes** with the clouds of heaven.””

Luke 9:26, “Whoever is ashamed of me and my words, of him will the Son of Man be ashamed when **he comes** in his own glory, and the glory of the Father and of the set-apart angels.”

It is our prayer: Luke 11:2, “Yeshua said to them, “When you pray say, ‘Father, may your name be sanctified. May your kingdom **come**.’”

Luke 12:35-40, “Let your long clothing be tucked in at your belt, and let your lamps be kept burning, <sup>36</sup>and be like people looking for their master when he returns from the wedding, so that when **he comes** and knocks, they may immediately open the door for him. <sup>37</sup>Blessed are those servants, whom the master will find watching when **he comes**. Truly I say to you, he will tuck in his long clothing at his belt, and have them sit down at the table, and he will come and serve them. <sup>38</sup>If the master **comes** in the second watch of the night, or if even in the third watch, and finds them ready, blessed are those servants. <sup>39</sup>Moreover know this, that if the master of the house had known the hour the thief was coming, he would not have let his house be broken into. <sup>40</sup>Be ready also, because you do not know the hour when the Son of Man **comes**.”

Luke 12:42-48, “The Lord said, “Who then is the faithful and wise manager whom his lord will set over his other servants to give them their portion of food at the right time? <sup>43</sup>Blessed is that servant, whom his lord finds doing that when **he comes**. <sup>44</sup>Truly I say to you that he will set him over all his property. <sup>45</sup>But if that servant says in his heart, ‘My lord delays his return,’ and begins to beat the male and female servants, and to eat and drink, and to become drunk, <sup>46</sup>the lord of that servant **will come** in a day when he does

not expect, and in an hour that he does not know, and will cut him in pieces and appoint a place for him with the unfaithful. <sup>47</sup>That servant, having known his lord's will, and not having prepared or done according to his will, will be beaten with many blows. <sup>48</sup>But the one who did not know and did what deserved a beating, he will be beaten with a few blows. But everyone who has been given much, from them much will be required, and the one who has been entrusted with much, even more will be asked."

Luke 17:20-24, "Being asked by the Pharisees when the kingdom of Yehowah would come, Yeshua answered them and said, "The kingdom of Yehowah does not come with careful observing. <sup>21</sup>Neither will they say, 'Look, here it is!' or, 'There it is!' For look, the kingdom of Yehowah is within you." <sup>22</sup>He said to the disciples, "The days are coming when you will desire to see one of the days of the Son of Man, but you will not see it. <sup>23</sup>Then they will say to you, 'Look, there! Look, here!' But do not go out or run after them, <sup>24</sup>for as the lightning shines brightly when it flashes from one part of the sky to another part of the sky, so will the Son of Man be in his day.

Luke 17:26-30, "As it happened in the days of Noah, even so will it also happen in the days of the Son of Man. <sup>27</sup>They ate, they drank, they married, and they were given in marriage, until the day that Noah entered into the ark, and the flood came and destroyed them all. <sup>28</sup>Likewise even as it happened in the days of Lot, they were eating and drinking, buying and selling, planting and building. <sup>29</sup>But in the day that Lot went out from Sodom, it rained fire and sulfur from heaven and destroyed them all. <sup>30</sup>After the same manner it will be in the day that the Son of Man is revealed."

Luke 18:8, "I say to you that he will bring justice to them speedily. Even so, when the Son of Man comes, will he indeed find faith on the earth?"

Read the entire context of Luke 19, but read this, Luke 19:12-13, 23, "He said therefore, "A certain nobleman went into a far country to receive for himself a kingdom and then to return. <sup>13</sup>He called ten of his servants, and gave them ten minas, and said to them, 'Conduct business until I come back.' . . . <sup>23</sup>Then why did you not put my money in the bank, so that when I returned I would have collected it with interest?"



We don't know exactly when He is coming, but we have plenty of work to do until He does show up.

The Parable of the Wicked Tenants, Luke 20:16, "He **will come** and destroy these vine growers, and will give the vineyard to others." And when they heard it, they said, "Yehowah forbid!"

Luke 21:25-27, "There will be signs in the sun, in the moon, and in the stars. And on the earth, there will be distress of the ethno-linguistic nations, in despair from the roar of the sea and waves. <sup>26</sup>There will be men fainting from fear and from expectation of the things which are coming upon the world. For the powers of the heavens will be shaken. <sup>27</sup>Then they will see the Son of Man **coming** in a cloud with power and great glory."

At Yeshua's last seder, Luke 22:16-18, "For I say to you, I will not eat it again, until it is fulfilled in the kingdom of Yehowah." (Nazirite vow; Numbers 6) <sup>17</sup>Then Yeshua took a cup, and when he had given thanks, he said, "Take this, and share it among yourselves. <sup>18</sup>For I say to you, I will not drink of the fruit of the vine again, **until the kingdom of Yehowah comes.**"

Luke 23:42, "And he added, "Yeshua, remember me when you **come** into your kingdom."

John 5:26-29, "For just as the Father has life in himself, so he has also given to the Son so that he has life in himself, <sup>27</sup>and the Father has given the Son authority to carry out judgment because he is the Son of Man. <sup>28</sup>Do not be amazed at this, for there is a time **coming** in which everyone who is in the tombs will hear his voice <sup>29</sup>and will come out: those who have done good to the resurrection of life, and those who have done evil to the resurrection of judgment."

John 14:3, "If I go and prepare a place for you, I will **come once more** and receive you to myself, so that where I am you will also be."

John 14:28, "You heard that I said to you, 'I am going away, and I **will come** back to you.' If you loved me, you would be glad because I am going

to the Father, for the Father is greater than I am.”

John 21:22-23, “Yeshua said to him, “If I want him to stay until I **come**, what is that to you? Follow me.” <sup>23</sup>So this statement spread among the brothers, that that disciple would not die. Yet Yeshua did not say to Peter that the other disciple would not die, but, “If I want him to stay until I **come**, what is that to you?””

The angels know, Acts 1:11, “They said, “You men of Galilee, why do you stand here looking into heaven? This Yeshua who ascended up into heaven **will return** in the same manner as you saw him going into heaven.””

Acts 2:19-21, “I will show wonders in the sky above and signs on the earth below, blood, fire, and vapor of smoke. <sup>20</sup>The sun will be turned to darkness and the moon to blood, before the great and remarkable day of Yehowah **comes**. <sup>21</sup>It will be that everyone who calls on the name of Yehowah will be saved.”

Acts 3:19-20, “Repent, therefore, and turn, so that your sins may be blotted out, so that there may come periods of refreshing from the presence of Yehowah; <sup>20</sup>and that he may send the Messiah who has been appointed for you, Yeshua.”

1 Corinthians 4:5, “Therefore, do not pronounce judgment about anything before the time, before the Lord **comes**. He will bring to light the hidden things of darkness and reveal the purposes of the heart. Then each one will receive his praise from Yehowah.”

1 Corinthians 11:26, “For once every year when you eat this unleavened bread and drink this cup, you proclaim the Lord’s death until he **comes**.”

1 Corinthians 13:9-10, “For we know in part and we prophesy in part. <sup>10</sup>But when the perfect **comes**, that which is incomplete will pass away.”

Read all of 1 Corinthians 15, but here we’ll just list verse 35, “But someone will say, “How are the dead raised? And with what kind of body will they **come**?””

Ephesians 5:6, “Let no one deceive you with empty words, for because of these things the anger of Yehowah is **coming** upon the sons of disobedience.”

Colossians 3:4-6, “When Messiah appears, who is your life, then you will also appear with him in glory. <sup>5</sup>Put to death, then, the members that are on earth, sexual immorality, uncleanness, passion, evil desire, and greed, which is idolatry. <sup>6</sup>It is for these things that the wrath of Yehowah is **coming** on the sons of disobedience.”

1 Thessalonians 1:10, “They report that you are waiting for his Son from heaven, whom he raised from the dead ones. This is Yeshua, who frees us from the wrath **to come**.”

1 Thessalonians 5:2, “For you yourselves know perfectly well that the day of Yehowah **is coming** like a thief in the night.”

2 Thessalonians 1:7-10, “and relief to you who are afflicted with us. He will do this at the appearing of Lord Yeshua from heaven with the angels of his power. <sup>8</sup>In flaming fire he will take vengeance on those who do not know Yehowah and on those who do not respond to the gospel of our Lord Yeshua. <sup>9</sup>They will suffer the punishment of eternal destruction away from the presence of the Lord and from the glory of his power. <sup>10</sup>He will do this when **he comes** on that day to be glorified in his set-apart people and to be marveled at by all those who believed. For our testimony to you was believed.”

2 Thessalonians 2:1-3, “Now about the coming of our Lord Yeshua Messiah and our being gathered together to be with him: We ask you, brothers, <sup>2</sup>that you not be easily disturbed or troubled, either by a spirit, by a message, or by a letter that seems to be coming from us, to the effect that the day of Messiah has already come. <sup>3</sup>Let no one deceive you in any way. For it will not **come** until after the falling away comes, and the man of lawlessness is revealed, the son of destruction.”

Hebrews 10:37, “For in a very little while, the one who **is coming** will indeed

come and not delay.”

Jude 1:14-15, “Enoch, the seventh from Adam, prophesied about them, saying, “Look! The Lord **is coming** with thousands and thousands of his set-apart ones. <sup>15</sup>He is coming to execute judgment on everyone. He is coming to convict all the ungodly of all the works they have done in an ungodly way, and of all the harsh words that ungodly sinners have spoken against him.””

Revelation 1:4, 7, “John, to the seven messianic congregations in Asia: May grace be to you and peace from the one who is, and who was, and who is **to come**, and from the seven Ruachs who are before his throne, . . . <sup>7</sup>Look, he **is coming** with the clouds; every eye will see him, including those who pierced him. And all the tribes of the earth will mourn because of him. Yes, Amen.”

Revelation 3:11, “**I am coming** soon. Hold tight to what you have so no one can take away your crown.”

Revelation 4:8, “The four living creatures each had six wings, full of eyes on top and underneath. Night and day they do not stop saying, “Set apart, set apart, set apart is Sovereign Yehowah Almighty who was, and who is, and who is **to come**.””

Revelation 6:17, “For the great day of their wrath **has come**. Who is able to stand?”

Revelation 11:17-18a, “They said, “We give thanks to you, Lord Yehowah Almighty, the one who is, who was, and who **is coming**, because you have taken your great power and have begun to reign. <sup>18</sup>The ethno-linguistic nations were enraged, but your wrath **has come**.”

Revelation 14:7, 15, “He called out with a loud voice, “Fear Yehowah and give him glory. For the hour of his judgment **has come**. Worship him, the one who made the heaven, the earth, the sea, and the springs of water.” <sup>15</sup>Then another angel came out of the temple and called with a loud voice to the one sitting on the cloud: “Take your scythe and start to reap. For the

time to reap **has come**, since the harvest of the earth is ripe.””

Revelation 16:15, “Look! **I am coming** as a thief! Blessed is the one who keeps watching, keeping his garments on so that he will not go out naked and they see his shameful condition.”

Revelation 19:7, “Let us rejoice and be very happy and give him the glory, because the wedding celebration of the Lamb **has come**, and his bride has made herself ready.”

Revelation 22:7, “Look! **I am coming** soon! Blessed is the one who obeys the words of the prophecy of this book.”

Revelation 22:12, “Look! **I am coming** soon. My reward is with me, to pay back each one according to what he has done.”

Revelation 22:20, “The one who testifies to these things says, “Yes! **I am coming** soon.” Amen! Come, Lord Yeshua!”

Well, dear reader, I believe it is safe to say, Yeshua is coming back to earth soon.

# Chapter 36

## To Have Come – To Have Arrived

Today, we will look at the word heko, Strong's # 2240, to have come, to have arrived, to be present, to see how it relates to Yeshua's Advent 2.0.

Matthew 8:10-12, "When Yeshua heard this, he was amazed and said to those who were following him, "Truly I say to you, I have not found anyone with such faith in Israel. <sup>11</sup>I tell you, many **will come** from the east and the west, and they will recline at the table with Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob, in the kingdom of heaven. <sup>12</sup>But the sons of the kingdom will be thrown into the outer darkness, where there will be weeping and grinding of teeth."

One thing you want to make sure of in your life. Are you living by faith now, here in this life. Without faith, you can't please Yeshua and you won't make it into the Kingdom of Yehowah. I believe the verses above make that very clear. Believe Yeshua, trust Yeshua. He is our only hope of eternal life. When he returns, he wants to find you living by faith. Luke 18:6-8, "Then the Lord said, "Listen to what the unjust judge says. <sup>7</sup>Now will not Yehowah also bring justice to his chosen ones who cry out to him day and night? Will he delay long over them? <sup>8</sup>I say to you that he will bring justice to them speedily. Even so, when the Son of Man comes, will he indeed find faith on the earth?"

This word explains to us the condition under which Yeshua will return: Matthew 24:13-14, "But the one who endures to the end will be saved. <sup>14</sup>This gospel of the kingdom will be preached in the whole world as a testimony to all the ethno-linguistic nations. Then the end **will come**." This word shows us that we have a lot of work to be doing to prepare for Yeshua's Advent 2.0. We must be about our Master's business. We must be teaching disciples, preaching the Gospel around the world, testifying of Yeshua to everyone we meet. Radio, television, and the internet is helping us achieve the fulfillment of this promise prophecy.

Matthew 24:48-51, "But if an evil servant says in his heart, 'My master

delays his coming,' <sup>49</sup>and begins to beat his fellow servants, and eats and drinks with drunkards; <sup>50</sup>then the master of that servant **will come** on a day that the servant does not expect and at an hour that he does not know. <sup>51</sup>His master will cut him in pieces and make his fate the same as that of the hypocrites, where there will be weeping and grinding of teeth.” This is a scary passage. How are you treating your fellow believers? Are you caring for them or beating them up in judgment? Are you attempting to raise up believers, building up believers, or are you tearing them down? No one knows the day or hour Yeshua will return, it will be sudden and unexpected, a flash of lightning and a blast of the trumpet of Yehowah, and he'll be here. It's time to live a clean righteous life. Be done with your old ways. Die to self today and live for Yeshua. Be healed, be delivered. Get the help you need today to clean up your life. Prepare spiritually for his return, not so much physically, like prepping and bunker building.

Luke expands on this teaching: Luke 12:42-48, “The Lord said, “Who then is the faithful and wise manager whom his lord will set over his other servants to give them their portion of food at the right time? <sup>43</sup>Blessed is that servant, whom his lord finds doing that when he comes. <sup>44</sup>Truly I say to you that he will set him over all his property. <sup>45</sup>But if that servant says in his heart, ‘My lord delays his return,’ and begins to beat the male and female servants, and to eat and drink, and to become drunk, <sup>46</sup>the lord of that servant **will come** in a day when he does not expect, and in an hour that he does not know, and will cut him in pieces and appoint a place for him with the unfaithful. <sup>47</sup>That servant, having known his lord's will, and not having prepared or done according to his will, will be beaten with many blows. <sup>48</sup>But the one who did not know and did what deserved a beating, he will be beaten with a few blows. But everyone who has been given much, from them much will be required, and the one who has been entrusted with much, even more will be asked.”

You want to be found faithful when he returns. You don't want to be set aside with the unfaithful on that day. Use your gifts and talents to build up Yeshua's body.

Our final true spiritual soul salvation is a future event: Luke 13:23-30, “Someone said to him, “Lord, are only a few people to be saved?” So he



said to them, <sup>24</sup>“Struggle to enter through the narrow door, because I say to you, many will want to enter, but will not be able to enter. <sup>25</sup>Once the owner of the house gets up and locks the door, then you will stand outside and knock at the door and say, ‘Lord, Lord, let us in.’ And he will answer and say to you, ‘I do not know you or where you are from.’ <sup>26</sup>Then you will say, ‘We ate and drank in front of you and you taught in our streets.’ <sup>27</sup>But he will reply, ‘I say to you, I do not know where you are from. Get away from me, you evildoers!’ <sup>28</sup>There will be crying and the grinding of teeth when you see Abraham, Isaac, Jacob, and all the prophets in Yehowah’s kingdom, but you are thrown out. <sup>29</sup>They **will come** from the east, west, north, and south, and be seated at a table in the kingdom of Yehowah. <sup>30</sup>And know this, those who are least important will be first, and those who are most important will be last.””

I posted a blog about the “Universe Locked”. You might find that a useful blog to read. I believe there are a couple parts to that teaching. There is a day coming real soon when it will be too late to repent. Once Yeshua rises up, steps out of the heavenly sanctuary and puts on his military attire, it’s too late, he’s no longer interceding for humans at that point in time. The door will be locked. Will you be locked in or locked out, that is the question to answer today. Won’t you be one of us who declares Psalm 118:26, as repeated in Matthew 23:39 and Luke 13:35, “See, your house is abandoned. I say to you, you will not see me until you say, ‘Blessed is he who comes in the name of Yehowah.’” We want to see Yeshua!

Some Jewish people will be prepared to meet him. Romans 11:26-27, “Thus in this manner (by grace through faith in Yeshua) all Israel will be saved, just as it is written: “Out of Zion **will come** the Deliverer. He will remove ungodliness from Jacob. <sup>27</sup>And this will be my covenant with them, when I will take away their sins.”” Come Yeshua and remove our sins today!

The day to meet Yeshua face to face rapidly approaches, are you ready? Hebrews 10:30-39, “For we know the one who said, “Vengeance belongs to me; I will pay back.” And again, “Yehowah will judge his people.” <sup>31</sup>It is a fearful thing to fall into the hands of living Yehowah! <sup>32</sup>But remember the former days, after you were enlightened, how you endured a great struggle in suffering. <sup>33</sup>You were exposed to public ridicule by insults and

persecution, and you were sharing with those who went through such suffering. <sup>34</sup>For you had compassion on those who were prisoners, and you accepted with joy the seizure of your possessions. You knew that you yourselves had a better and everlasting possession. <sup>35</sup>So do not throw away your confidence, which has a great reward. <sup>36</sup>For you need patience, so that you may receive what Yehowah has promised, after you have done his will. <sup>37</sup>“For in a very little while, the one who is coming **will indeed come** and not delay. <sup>38</sup>My righteous one will live by faith. If he turns back, I will not be pleased with him.” <sup>39</sup>But we are not any of those who turn back to destruction. Instead, we are some of those who have faith for keeping our soul.”

Don't throw your life away, stand fast in your confidence in Yeshua, your reward is waiting for you on the other side of this physical life. Yeshua is not delaying, but we may be delaying his return by our frivolous living. We must repent and seek him earnestly, diligently, with all our heart, mind and strength.

2 Peter 3:7-13, “But now the heavens and the earth are reserved for fire by that same command. They are reserved for the day of judgment and the destruction of the ungodly people. <sup>8</sup>It should not escape your notice, beloved, that one day with Yehowah is like a thousand years, and a thousand years are like one day. <sup>9</sup>Yahuwah does not move slowly concerning his promises, as some consider slowness to be. Instead, he is patient toward you. He does not desire for any of you to perish, but for everyone to make room for repentance. <sup>10</sup>However, the day of Yehowah **will come** as a thief: The heavens will pass away with a loud noise. The elements will be burned with fire, and the earth and the deeds in it will be consumed. <sup>11</sup>Since all these things will be destroyed in this way, what kind of people should you be? You should live holy and godly lives. <sup>12</sup>You should expect and hasten the coming of the day of Yehowah. On that day, the heavens will be destroyed by fire, and the elements will be melted in great heat. <sup>13</sup>But according to his promise, we are waiting for the new heavens and the new earth, where righteousness will dwell.”

Yeshua speaking in Revelation 2:25-27, “In any case, you must hold on tightly **until I come**. <sup>26</sup>The one who conquers and who does what I have

done until the end, to him I will give authority over the ethno-linguistic nations. <sup>27</sup>He will rule them with an iron rod, like clay jars he will break them into pieces.”

Yeshua speaking in Revelation 3:3, “Remember, therefore, what you have received and heard. Obey it, and repent. But if you do not wake up, **I will come** as a thief, and you will not know what hour **I will come** against you.”

# Chapter 37

## To Make Manifest, To Make Visible

This chapter will be a little word study on Strong's # 5319, phaneroo, to make manifest, to make visible, to realize.

1 Corinthians 4:5, "Therefore, do not pronounce judgment about anything before the time, before the Lord comes. He will bring to light the hidden things of darkness and reveal the purposes of the heart. Then each one will receive his praise from Yehowah."

It won't just be Yeshua who will be seen and made visible at his coming. He is going to light up dark hearts, exposure is coming to this planet. Our intents and purposes will be known to everyone.

2 Corinthians 5:9-11, "So we make it our goal, whether we are at home or away, to please him. <sup>10</sup>For we must all appear before the judgment seat of Messiah, so that each one may receive what is due for the things done in the body, whether for good or for bad. <sup>11</sup>Therefore, knowing the fear of the Lord, we persuade people. What we are is clearly seen by Yehowah. I hope that it is also clear to your conscience."

Shortly after Yeshua re-appears, we will be standing before his judgment seat. This will be the day of reward for the saints.

Colossians 3:1-4, "If then Yehowah has raised you with Messiah, seek the things above, where Messiah is sitting at the right hand of Yehowah. <sup>2</sup>Think about the things above, not about the things on earth. <sup>3</sup>For you have died, and your life is hidden with Messiah in Yehowah. <sup>4</sup>When Messiah appears, who is your life, then you will also appear with him in glory."

Yeshua will be appearing in glory, we will be glorified when we are raptured or resurrected. He will let us appear with him, sharing in his glory.

1 Peter 5:4, "Then when the Chief Shepherd is revealed, you will receive an

**unfading crown of glory.”**

**See, I told you so.**

**1 John 2:28, “And now, dear children, remain in him, so that when he appears, we will have boldness and not be ashamed before him at his coming.”**

**We want to be clean now, in this life, so we will not be ashamed to be in Yeshua’s presence. We look forward to having more boldness, once we stand with him in our glorified immortal bodies!!**

**1 John 3:2-3, “Beloved, we are now children of Yehowah, and it has not yet been revealed what we will be. We know that when Messiah appears, we will be like him, for we will see him just as he is. <sup>3</sup>Everyone who has this confidence about the future fixed on him purifies himself just as he is pure.”**

**Knowing our glorious future gives us confidence now to live a pure righteous life in this fallen world. The instant, in a twinkling of an eye, when we see him at the rapture/resurrection, we will be glorified, just like he is now. That will be a marvelous day of glorification. Today is a day of humility and service.**

# Chapter 38

## After These Things I Will Return

Acts 15:14-17, “Simon has told how Yehowah first graciously helped the ethno-linguistic nations in order to take from them a people for his name.

<sup>15</sup>The words of the prophets agree with this, as it is written, <sup>16</sup>**“After these things I will return**, and I will build again the tabernacle of David, which has fallen down; I will set it up and restore its ruins again, <sup>17</sup>so that the remnant of people may seek Yehowah, including all the ethno-linguistic nations called by my name.”

Verses 16-17 above are a quote from Amos 9:11-12, **“In that day I will raise up** the tabernacle of David that has fallen, and close up its breaches. I will raise up its ruins, and rebuild it as in the days of old, <sup>12</sup>that they may possess the remnant of Edom, and all the ethno-linguistic nations that are called by my name, declares Yehowah, who does this.”

Notice the difference between the initial phrases, “After these things I will return” and “In that day I will raise up”. Well, we know that whenever Yehowah talks about “that day”, he’s talking about Judgment Day, so we know these passages are end times passages. I’ve never heard of Acts 15:14-17 being claimed or taught as a great dispensational passage. I can see where they get the idea. Of course, the pre-tribulation rapture folks use the phrase “After these things” to declare the pre-trib rapture mantra. But you can’t just take the first half of the phrase and build a doctrine. Take the whole phrase, “After these things I will return” and you see that the Apostles connected the “After these things” to Judgment Day, which we now know is the same as rapture/resurrection/Yeshua Advent 2.0!! My goodness, the Apostles themselves use the phrase “I will return” to identify the Yeshua Advent 2.0!! Both Acts 15 and Amos 9 are talking about the restoration of Israel, the establishment of Yeshua’s Kingdom on earth for the Millennium! Fantastic parallel passages, but I don’t see a pre-trib rapture being taught, instead I see a clear Judgment Day restoration scenario being taught.

**You can't separate the rapture from the Yeshua Advent 2.0. They are one and the same event, all happening during the few days and weeks of the Fall Feasts of Yehowah. Dispensationalists say we're in something called the Church Age, but I'm not so sure I agree with that. But let's give them their dispensation, but notice it ends at the Yeshua Advent 2.0 at the end of the 7-year tribulation, not 7-9 years before Judgment Day. There is nothing in these passages that support a pre-trib rapture. To the contrary, they clearly teach the Yeshua Advent 2.0, then Yeshua immediately gets to work restoring the Kingdom of Israel building up His Kingdom, the one that will last forever according to Daniel.**

**I recently heard a TV teacher/preacher relate the rapture to the Feast of Trumpets, which I tend to agree with, but then he tried to say that it proves a pre-trib rapture! Stop. In the Yeshua Advent 1.0, Yeshua fulfilled the Spring Feasts literally to the day, all the way out to the Feast of Shavuot, the First Charismatic Day of Pentecost!! Those events were not spread out over years, but over physical 24-hour days. The same will be with Yeshua's fulfillment of the Fall Feasts at the Yeshua Advent 2.0. The Feast or Day of Trumpets is only ten days before Yom Kippur, or Judgment Day, not 7-9 years before it. The Yeshua Advent 2.0 will be squeezed into the 22 days of the Fall Feasts coming to a year rapidly approaching us.**

**Rapture/Resurrection/Second Coming of Messiah on Tishri 1, Day of Trumpets. Judgment Day from Tishri 1 through Tishri 10, finally completed on Yom Kippur, Day of Atonement. Wedding on Tishri 15, first day of Tabernacles. Wedding celebration from Tishri 15-21, with the Marriage Supper of the Lamb on Tishri 21, the last day of the Feast of Tabernacles. Then on Tishri 22, The Last Great Day, Yeshua begins to reign on his throne in Jerusalem for 1,000 years of his millennial reign. After all, the 8<sup>th</sup> day is the day of new beginnings!!**

**I would love to see this all kick off in the fall of 2019 as the first year of the 7-year tribulation, with the Yeshua Advent 2.0 occurring in the fall of 2026 AD, then 2027 AD is the Jubilee Year, Yeshua's first year in office as King of kings and Lord of lords on earth! This would match with the historical Jubilee Year of Ezekiel. See my set-apart chronology spreadsheet to verify the years! If the tribulation doesn't kick off in 2019, then I simply adjust my spreadsheet and move the fall of Solomon's Temple from 587 to 586 BC and wait for 2020 AD. Many people already believe the Temple fell in 586**



**BC, so that's an easy sell. If the tribulation doesn't begin in 2020 AD, then we all really need to rethink our end time scenarios. Ezekiel was the only Bible character/prophet who tied the real biblical Jubilee to our actual history. I believe Ezekiel and I'm sticking with His-story, I mean prophecy!**

**Another interesting point is that at the Yeshua Advent 1.0, Yeshua began his ministry in 27 AD, the 33<sup>rd</sup> Jubilee from the Jordan River crossing by Joshua and the children of Israel. 27 AD is exactly 2,000 solar years before 2027 AD, the 73<sup>rd</sup> Jubilee from the Jordan River crossing. Yeshua's Millennial Reign will begin in 2027 AD, if Ezekiel's Jubilee is accurate, which I believe it is.**

# Chapter 39

## Yeshua Executes an Arrest Warrant

The Sheriff of Heaven is coming down to earth during the YESHUA ADVENT 2.0 to arrest Satan. Revelation 20:1-3, “Then I saw an angel coming down from heaven. He had the key to the bottomless pit, and he had a great chain in his hand. <sup>2</sup>He took hold of the dragon, the old serpent, which is the devil, or Satan, and **bound him for a thousand years.** <sup>3</sup>**He threw him into the bottomless pit, he shut it and sealed it over him.** This was so that he would not deceive the ethno-linguistic nations anymore, until the thousand years were over. After that, he must be set free for a short amount of time.”

One beautiful event that will take place when Yeshua returns at his YESHUA ADVENT 2.0, is that Yeshua will have the Devil, Satan, arrested and incarcerated for 1,000 years, or one day on Yehowah’s calendar. The Devil will be locked up for the entire Millennial Reign of Yeshua our blessed Messiah. Yeshua won’t have to deal with the Devil on this earth for that entire time. We won’t have to deal with the Devil for that whole 1,000 years. No one on earth will be able to say, “The Devil made me do it.” If you sin during the 1,000 year reign of Yeshua on earth, it will be all on you, no excuses claiming you were influenced by a devil or demon or Satan himself.

Just imagine how stress-free the Millennium will be. If anyone attempts to sin or harm you during that beautiful future, Yeshua will instantly judge them with his rod of iron rule and rulers. Revelation 2:27, “**He will rule them with an iron rod**, like clay jars he will break them into pieces.” Rev. 12:5, “She gave birth to a son, **a male child, who would rule all the ethno-linguistic nations with an iron rod.** Her child was snatched away to Yehowah and to his throne,” Rev. 19:15, “Out of his mouth goes a sharp sword with which he strikes down the ethno-linguistic nations, and **he will rule them with an iron rod.** He tramples in the winepress of the fury of the wrath of Yehowah Almighty.” Psalm 2:9, “**You will break them with an iron rod**; like a jar of a potter, you will smash them to pieces.” Yeshua’s rule will not be harsh, but it will be a rule of perfect justice. You won’t have to hire expensive lawyers or attorneys in that day. Your Savior, Lord, and King will

**deal with all perpetrators instantly, simply, efficiently, powerfully. And that all starts with the arrest of Satan himself on Judgment Day.**

**Yeshua will use select believers as his judges throughout the earth, per Revelation 20:4, “Then I saw thrones. Seated on them were those who had been given authority to judge.” We know King David will be resurrected to rule over the nation of Israel. Ezekiel 34:23-24, “I will set over them one shepherd, my servant David. He will shepherd them, he will feed them, and he will be their shepherd. <sup>24</sup>For I, Yehowah, will be their Almighty, and my servant David will be a prince among them, I, Yehowah, have declared this.”**

**Unfortunately for humans, Satan will not be sentenced to an instant death in the Lake of Fire, like the Anti-Messiah and false prophet will be. He will be incarcerated in the bottomless pit for 1,000 years, then he will be released from his deep dark prison for a moment of time in the far-distant future, then his death sentence will be carried out. Revelation 20:7-10, “When the thousand years come to an end, Satan will be released from his prison. <sup>8</sup>He will go out to deceive the ethno-linguistic nations at the four corners of the earth, Gog and Magog, to bring them together for the battle. They will be as many as the sand of the sea. <sup>9</sup>They went up over the broad plain of the earth and surrounded the camp of the believers, the beloved city. But fire from Yehowah came down out of heaven and devoured them. <sup>10</sup>The devil, who deceived them, was thrown into the lake of burning sulfur, where the beast and the false prophet had been thrown. They will be tormented day and night forever and ever.” A fitting end for the traitor and betrayer of Yehowah and His Kingdom.**

# Chapter 40

## AS IT WAS IN THE DAYS OF NOAH . . . AND LOT

In Luke 17, Yeshua was teaching his disciples about his return, let's pick up his teaching in verse 26:

Luke 17:26-30, “As it happened in the days of Noah, even so will it also happen in the days of the Son of Man. <sup>27</sup>They ate, they drank, they married, and they were given in marriage, until the day that Noah entered into the ark, and The Flood came and destroyed them all. <sup>28</sup>Likewise, even as it happened in the days of Lot, they were eating and drinking, buying and selling, planting and building. <sup>29</sup>But in the day that Lot went out from Sodom, it rained fire and sulfur from heaven and destroyed them all. <sup>30</sup>After the same manner it will be in the Day that the Son of Man is revealed.”

Yeshua related his return to Noah's Flood, let's look at the Flood to find an important element of Yeshua's return:

### NOAH'S FLOOD

**Genesis 7:1, “Yehowah said to Noah, “Come, you and all your household, into the ark, for I have seen that you are righteous before me in this generation.”**

**Gen. 7:4, “For in seven days I will cause it to rain upon the earth for forty days and forty nights. I will destroy from off the surface of the ground every living thing that I have made.”**

**Gen. 7:7, “Noah, his sons, his wife, and his sons’ wives went into the ark together because of the waters of the flood.”**

**Gen. 7:10, “It came about that after the seven days, the waters of the flood came upon the earth.”**

**Gen. 7:12-13, “The rain began (Day 1) and fell on the earth for forty days and forty nights (through Day 40).” <sup>13</sup>“On that very same day Noah and his sons, Shem, Ham, and Japheth, and Noah’s wife, and the three wives of his sons with them, entered into the ark.”**

**Notice that Noah was rescued into the ark only seven days before the Flood, NOT seven years or more before it started. Noah's story would fit in an end time scenario inside a Tishri 1 to Tishri 10 timeline, between the Day of Trumpets and the Day of Atonement. Noah was not delivered seven years before the Wrath of the Flood, only seven days before. That was Yeshua's point in Luke 17:27.**

**Now, let's see what we find in the story of Lot and Sodom:**

## **LOT'S LOT**

**Genesis 19:12-13, "Then the men said to Lot, "Do you have anyone else here? Any sons-in-law, your sons and your daughters, and whoever you have in the city, get them out of here. <sup>13</sup>For we are about to destroy this place, because the accusations against it before Yehowah have become so loud, that Yehowah has sent us to destroy it.'"**

**Gen. 19:15-17, "When morning dawned, the angels urged Lot, saying, "Get going, take your wife and your two daughters that are here, so you are not swept away in the punishment of the city." <sup>16</sup>But he lingered. So the men grabbed his hand, and the hand of his wife, and the hands of his two**

daughters, because Yehowah was merciful to him. They brought them out, and set them outside the city. <sup>17</sup>When they had brought them out, one of the men said, “**Run for your lives! Do not look back, or stay anywhere on the plain. Escape to the mountains, so you are not swept away.**”

Gen. 19:23-26, “**The sun had risen upon the earth when Lot reached Zoar.**

<sup>24</sup>Then Yehowah rained down upon Sodom and Gomorrah sulfur and fire from Yehowah out of the sky. <sup>25</sup>He destroyed those cities, and all the plain, and all the inhabitants of the cities, and the plants that grew on the ground. <sup>26</sup>But Lot’s wife, who was behind him, looked back, and she became a pillar of salt.”

Look at Yehowah’s timeline here at Sodom. The angels rescued Lot and his women at dawn on that day of Wrath. Lot made it to Zoar just after sunrise, just before the wrath fell. Lot was not rescued seven years or more before the wrath fell, but **barely 70 minutes, or at the most a couple hours,** **BEFORE**. Yeshua made the point quite clearly in Luke 17:29 that Lot was rescued on the **SAME DAY OF THE WRATH**, just minutes or a couple hours



**at most BEFORE wrath fell on Sodom and Gomorrah, NOT SEVEN YEARS OR MORE BEFORE!**

**You must recognize that these two cases were Yeshua's two precedent cases in point in Luke 17, not mine or Luke's. Read verse 30 again unless you missed it, <sup>30</sup>“After the same manner it will be in the Day that the Son of Man is revealed.” At Yeshua's Advent 2.0, he is going to resurrect/rapture his saints just in time MINUTES OR DAYS BEFORE he pours out his wrath to end this human age, NOT SEVEN YEARS, OR MORE THAN SEVEN YEARS, BEFORE Armageddon. That is what Yeshua said, that is what your Bible says. Rejoice and relax in him, he's got your back, soul, body, and spirit! But we are going to go through some Tribulation, so get ready for a wild ride. Today we are just accelerating up the onramp to the Lowway of Tribulation. The hour of darkness cometh.**

**Tonight is the Vernal Equinox, spring is beginning. So, happy New Year everyone, the real Rosh HaShana is tomorrow, the first day of the new biblical solar year of 7196. Month 1, Day 1 begins on March 20, 2020. If you**

would like to learn about the biblical solar calendar, or to join the Covenant Calendar Club, head on over to [www.studythecalendar.com](http://www.studythecalendar.com) today!

# Chapter 41

## POST TRIBULATION RAPTURE ONLY

Unfortunately, we watched a well-known Bible teacher the other night on TV. He tried to make a point for a pre-tribulation rapture by breaking Scripture, prophecy, and Yehowah's biblical solar calendar. A dispensational understanding of Scripture has ruined this man's understanding of the end, especially the Rapture. Now I know for certain this man is a false teacher and possibly a blasphemer, for he tried to blame his nugget on Ruach ha'Kodesh. The Ruach of Yehowah would never break Scripture, prophecy, or Yehowah's biblical solar calendar.

This guy's nugget of so-called revelation involved inserting seven years of tribulation between the 1st day of the seventh month, Day of Trumpets, and the 10th day of the seventh month, Day of Atonement, or Yom Kippur. Now, any grade school child can count to 10. There are only 10 days from Day of Trumpets on 7-1 to Day of Atonement on 7-10, NOT 2,556 days. Now, look at your biblical solar calendar. How many Sabbaths are there between 7-1 and 7-10 on any given year? There are usually only one Sabbath, but there could possibly be up to two Sabbaths in that 10-day period. There WILL NOT ever be anywhere close to 364 Sabbaths, the number of Sabbaths in a 7-year tribulation period. Just for illustration, I used 52 Sabbaths per year for 7 years = 364 Sabbaths. That false Bible teacher wants you to believe that you can arbitrarily stuff over 350 Sabbaths into a 10-day period, that he tried to arbitrarily and artificially expand into at least a 2,556-day period. Come on man, how stupid do you think Yehowah's children are?

So, before I start screaming and tear the rest of my hair out, let's look at Yeshua's teaching on the Rapture in Matthew 24:29-31, "But immediately AFTER the tribulation of those days, the sun will be darkened, the moon will not give its light, the stars will fall from the sky, and the powers of the heavens will be shaken. 30Then the sign of the Son of Man will appear in the sky, and all the tribes of the earth will mourn. They will see the Son of Man coming on the clouds of the sky with power and great glory. 31He will

**send his angels with a great sound of a trumpet (1 Cor. 15:52), and they will gather together his elect from the four winds, from one end of the sky to the other.” Notice that Yeshua DID NOT say “BEFORE the tribulation of those days,” just to be clear on what the Scripture actually says.**

**If you read the entire chapter of Matthew 24-25:13, you see in context that Yeshua is clearly talking about the final seven year tribulation at the end of human history as we know it. But notice that Yeshua states it plainly and clearly that there is going to be a short period of time AFTER the tribulation, in which we who are still alive will experience the Rapture of our mortal bodies to immortal bodies and those who are dead in Messiah will experience the Resurrection of their bodies to immortal bodies!**

**Apostle Paul is in complete agreement with Yeshua: 1 Corinthians 15:50-57, “Now this I say, brothers, that flesh and blood cannot inherit the kingdom of Yehowah. Neither does what is perishable inherit what is imperishable. 51Look! I tell you a secret truth: We will not all die, but we will all be changed. 52We will be changed in a moment, in the twinkling of an eye, at the last trumpet. For the trumpet will sound, and the dead will be raised imperishable, and we will be changed. 53For this perishable body must put on what is imperishable, and this mortal body must put on immortality. 54But when this perishable body has put on what is imperishable, and when this mortal body has put on immortality, then will come about the saying that is written, “Death is swallowed up in victory.” 55“Grave, where is your victory? Death, where is your sting?” 56The sting of death is sin, and the power of sin is the Torah. 57But thanks to Yehowah, who gives us the victory through our Lord Yeshua Messiah!” Notice that Paul confirmed Yeshua’s teaching that the trumpet blown at the Rapture is the LAST TRUMPET, NOT one BEFORE the last trumpet.**

**Paul stated it again in 1 Thessalonians 4:13-18, “We do not want you to misunderstand, brothers, about those who are dead, so that you do not grieve like the rest who do not have certainty about the future. 14For if we believe that Yeshua died and rose again, even so Yehowah will bring with Yeshua those who have died in him. 15For this we say to you by the word of Yehowah, that we who are alive, who are left at the coming of Yeshua, will surely not precede those who have died. 16For Yeshua himself will descend**

from heaven. He will come with a shout, with the voice of the archangel, and with the trumpet of Yehowah, and the dead in Messiah will rise first. 17Then we who are alive, who are left, will together with them be caught up in the clouds to meet Yeshua in the breathable air. In this way we will always be with the Lord. 18Therefore, comfort one another with these words.”

Notice that it was the Master Himself who gave us the necessary timing Scripture of the Rapture: **AFTER** the tribulation. That should be pretty plain and simple for Bible teachers to understand, and it settles the matter for me. Notice that Paul **DID NOT CHANGE THE TIMING AS HAD BEEN TAUGHT BY YESHUA!** Paul simply clarified at which trumpet sound we would be raptured. You see, Hebrews, Jews, Natsarim, people of the Nazarene sect of Judaism, blow lots of trumpets many times on the Feast or Day of Trumpets on the 1st day of the 7th month. Paul just told us at which trumpet blast we would be rapture/resurrected, at the **LAST TRUMPET**. There will be **NO** rapture/resurrection **BEFORE** the **LAST** trumpet. Let that soak into your spirit for a minute, and I will show you how that false Bible teacher breaks Scripture and prophecy by arbitrarily and artificially inserting a 7-year tribulation between a starting Day of Trumpets and a final Day of Atonement, a little over seven years later.

For illustration purposes only, let us pick some years to try out this false teacher's false theory. Let's say the Rapture/Resurrection occurs on Day of Trumpets in the year 2021. Then, let's arbitrarily and artificially insert a 7-year tribulation into our timeline after that Day of Trumpets in 2021. So now we come to the fall feasts of the year 2027, they have been terrible years of tribulation, desolation, destruction, war and judgment. This teacher wants you to believe that at the Day of Atonement in 2027 is when Yehowah will pour out his final wrath and judgment on evil mankind. **BUT WAIT A SECOND!** Just 10 days **BEFORE** that Day of Atonement in 2027, there is a **DAY OF TRUMPETS** on the 1st day of the 7th month in 2027, on which will be blown the **LAST TRUMPET** in human history as we know it!!! Do you see the problem for this false teacher? He would have you believe that the **LAST TRUMPET** is blown (at least) 7 years **BEFORE** that **LAST DAY OF TRUMPETS** in human history as we know it. That is an illogical, impossible, unscriptural, and false interpretation of Bible prophecy. This

false teacher is breaking Yeshua's own Scripture teaching on the timing of the Rapture; he's breaking Yeshua's and Paul's prophecies on the timing of the rapture, he's breaking Yehowah's own biblical solar calendar, and he wants you to buy his book, so he can profit again off of your biblical ignorance. I pray for this man that the Father will rebuke him. He has come as close to blaspheming Ruach ha'Kodesh as any person I've heard in recent years.

Look at this from another angle. At Yeshua's first coming 2,000 years ago, he fulfilled the spring feasts all in about 54 days, including the Day of Pentecost, ALL in the one year of 30 AD. When he comes again, he will fulfill the three fall feasts on Yehowah's biblical solar calendar all in about 22 days, ALL in the one final year. The biblical pattern is that Yeshua fulfills the groups of feasts all in the same year. To arbitrarily and artificially insert a 7-year period between any two of those feasts would break Yeshua's pattern of fulfilling the Feasts of Yehowah. He won't do that. In a year approaching rapidly, Yeshua will return for Rapture/Resurrection on a Day of Trumpets, then only 10 days later he will pour out his final bowls of wrath on the Day of Atonement/Judgment, and will begin his Millennial Reign with the marriage supper of the Lamb beginning on the first day of Tabernacles, only five days after Judgment Day, on the 15th of the 7th month in a final 7th year of a Sabbatical years cycle. Personally, I believe Yeshua will also announce a Jubilee year on the Day of Atonement.

Not only that, folks, this false teacher would have you believe that Yeshua is coming back two more times, not just once more at the end of time. By our illustration using his false theory for EXAMPLE ONLY, Yeshua comes back on Day of Trumpets in 2021 to Rapture/Resurrect the Natsari saints AND at the Feast of Tabernacles in 2027 to begin his Millennial Reign on earth for 1,000 years. Again, this false rapture teaching breaks Scripture, for Yeshua stated in John 14:1-4, "Do not let your heart be troubled. You believe in Yehowah, believe also in me. 2In the house of my Father are many rooms. If it were not so, I would have told you, for I am going to prepare a place for you. 3If I go and prepare a place for you, I will come ONCE MORE and receive you to myself, so that where I am you will also be. 4You know The Way to where I am going." Folks, you want to get in The Way today. You want to be a part of the Natsari congregation of Yeshua's saints, one of the sect of the Nazarene. Give your heart and life to Yeshua

**today. We are running out of time and false teachers and false congregations are running rampant around the globe. Don't buy into their lies and deceit, and don't buy books and DVDs or CDs that support these false teachers. Grow up and read and study your Bible for yourself.**

**THE END of the world as we know it - TEOTWAWKI**